RESEARCH ARTICLE



## Search for mesophotic octocorals (Cnidaria, Anthozoa) and their phylogeny. II. A new zooxanthellate species from Eilat, northern Red Sea

Yehuda Benayahu<sup>1</sup>, Catherine S. McFadden<sup>2</sup>, Erez Shoham<sup>1</sup>, Leen P. van Ofwegen<sup>3</sup>

School of Zoology, George S. Wise Faculty of Life Sciences, Tel Aviv University, Ramat Aviv, 69978, Israel
 Department of Biology, Harvey Mudd College, Claremont, CA 91711-5990, USA 3 Department of Marine Zoology, Naturalis Biodiversity Centre, P.O. Box 9517, 2300 RA Leiden, the Netherlands

Corresponding author: Yehuda Benayahu (yehudab@tauex.tau.ac.il)

Academic editor: J. Reimer   Received 18 March 2017   Accepted 26 April 2017	Published 23 May 2017

**Citation:** Benayahu Y, McFadden CS, Shoham E, van Ofwegen LP (2017) Search for mesophotic octocorals (Cnidaria, Anthozoa) and their phylogeny. II. A new zooxanthellate species from Eilat, northern Red Sea. ZooKeys 676: 1–12. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.676.12751

#### Abstract

An octocoral survey conducted in the mesophotic coral ecosystem (MCE) of Eilat (Gulf of Aqaba, northern Red Sea) yielded a new species of the speciose reef-dwelling genus *Sinularia*. It features encrusting colony morphology with a thin, funnel-shaped polypary. *Sinularia mesophotica* **sp. n.** (family Alcyoniidae) is described and compared to the other congeners with similar morphology. Both the morphological and molecular examination justified the establishment of the new species, also assigning it to a new genetic clade within *Sinularia*. The results highlight its unique phylogenetic position within the genus, and this is the first described species of a mesophotic zooxanthellate octocoral.

#### **Keywords**

Octocorallia, taxonomy, new species, mesophotic coral ecosystem, Eilat, Red Sea

### Introduction

The taxonomy of the northern Red Sea octocorals has been quite extensively studied, albeit mostly confined to the reefs above 30 m (references in Shoham and Benayahu 2017). Studies have demonstrated a high octocoral richness in the Red Sea, revealing new taxa and new zoogeographical records (e.g., Verseveldt and Benayahu 1978, 1983; Haverkort-Yeh et al. 2013; Ofwegen et al. 2013, 2016). Octocorals of the mesophotic coral ecosystems (MCEs), in contrast, have remained little studied (Shoham and Benayahu 2017). To date, the only newly-described mesophotic Red Sea octocoral is the azooxanthellate *Scleronephthya lewinsohni* Verseveldt and Benayahu, 1978 of the family Nephtheidae, discovered at a depth of 55–82 m. Recently, Shoham and Benayahu (2017) recorded a higher species richness and higher number of species in Eilat's upper MCEs (30-45 m) compared to the shallower reefs there. The latter study also revealed an almost exclusive dominance of zooxanthellate octocorals in the upper MCE. Following an octocoral survey conducted in Eilat's MCEs, we describe here a new species of the genus *Sinularia*.

### Materials and methods

Samples were collected by ROV (ECA H800) operated by the Sam Rothberg R/V of the Interuniversity Institute for Marine Sciences in Eilat. In-situ photography was carried out using a low light black and white camera VS300 (Eca Robotics) and 1CAM Alpha HD camera (SubCimaging). Samples were obtained using the ROV arm. Colony fragments were removed and preserved in 100% ethanol for molecular work. The original samples were placed in 70% ethanol for taxonomic identification, for which sclerites from different parts of the colonies (polyp, polypary surface and interior, base surface and interior) were obtained by dissolving the tissues in 10% sodium hypochlorite, followed by rinsing in fresh water. Sclerites were then prepared for scanning electron microscopy as follows: rinsed with double-distilled water; dried at room temperature, coated with gold-palladium; and examined with a SEM Jeol 6480LV electron microscope and at high vacuum under an environmental scanning electron microscope (ESEM, JSM-6700 Field Emission Scanning Electron Microscope, operated at 10 kV). Wet preparations of tissue smears were examined under a light microscope (X 200) in order to verify presence of symbiotic algae (zooxanthellae). Material studied is deposited at the Steinhardt Museum of Natural History, National Center for Biodiversity Studies, Tel Aviv University, Israel (ZMTAU) and Naturalis Biodiversity Center, formerly Rijksmuseum van Natuurlijke Historie, Leiden, the Netherlands (RMNH).

#### Molecular phylogenetic analyses

DNA was extracted from the EtOH-preserved samples, and two mitochondrial gene regions (*mtMutS*, *igr1* + *COI*) were sequenced using previously published primers and

protocols (McFadden et al. 2011). Sequences were aligned to a dataset that included published sequences from 143 specimens representing >85 nominal species of *Sinularia* (McFadden et al. 2009, 2014; Benayahu et al. 2013). Maximum likelihood analyses of each gene region separately as well as the concatenated sequence were conducted using PhyML (Guindon et al. 2003) with 100 bootstrap replicates. A GTR+I+G model of evolution was substituted for the best-fit TVM+I+G model selected using ModelTest 3.0 (Posada and Crandall 1998) but not available in PhyML. MEGA v. 5 (Tamura et al. 2011) was used to calculate pairwise genetic distance values (Kimura 2-parameter) between sequences. New sequences have been deposited in GenBank (KY971524–KY971525), and alignments and treefiles in TreeBase (http://purl.org/phylo/treebase/phylows/study/TB2:S20934).

## Results

Systematic description Order Alcyonacea Lamouroux, 1912 Family Alcyoniidae Lamouroux, 1912 Genus *Sinularia* May, 1898

*Sinularia mesophotica* sp. n. http://zoobank.org/658B7592-DE2D-4929-AF61-C11FABCF2879 Figs 1–4

**Type material examined.** Holotype: ZMTAU Co 37425, Israel, northern Red Sea, Gulf of Aqaba, Eilat, Dekel Beach (29°32'2.49"N, 34°57'44.56"E), 62 m, 31 May 2016, coll. M. Weis; three paratypes: ZMTAU Co 37492 same collection details.



**Figure 1.** *Sinularia mesophotica* sp. n.; **A** Holotype ZMTAU Co 37425 **B** paratypes ZMTAU Co 37492. Scale bar: 1 cm (**A** also applies to **B**).



**Figure 2.** *Sinularia mesophotica* sp. n., holotype ZMTAU Co 37425. Sclerites from the polypary. **A** tentacle rods **B** straight collaret spindles **C** bent collaret spindles **D** clubs **E** larger clubs. Scale bar: 0.10 mm.

**Diagnosis.** The holotype is part of an encrusting colony with a thin, funnelshaped polypary, also featuring a curly margin (Fig. 1A). In a side-view its maximum dimensions are  $5 \times 2.5$  cm. Polyps with tentacle rods and collaret sclerites (Fig. 2A– C). Tentacle rods up to 0.10 mm long (Fig. 2A). Collaret consists of almost straight spindles, up to 0.20 mm long (Fig. 2B), and shorter bent ones, up to 0.14 mm long (Fig. 2C). Surface layer of the polypary with clubs (Fig. 2D), some featuring a central wart, while in others it is less discernible, or even absent. Clubs vary from 0.10 mm long to 0.25 mm long, and a few with poorly developed heads attain 0.27 mm (Fig. 2E). Surface layer of the colony base contains clubs up to 0.22 mm; some similar to those of polypary, and others have wide heads (Fig. 3A). Polypary



**Figure 3.** *Sinularia mesophotica* sp. n., holotype ZMTAU Co 37425. Sclerites of the base of colony. **A** clubs of the surface layer **B** spindles of interior **C** tuberculation of the spindles. Scale bars: 0.10 mm (**A**, **C**), 1 mm (**B**).

and base interior bear spindles, some branched, up to 3.2 mm long (Fig. 3B), with well-spaced simple tubercles (Fig. 3C).

Color. The ethanol-preserved holotype is beige.

Etymology. The new species name reflects its mesophotic habitat.

**Living features.** Colonies grow as dense patches over reefal-calcareous substrate. Their polypary is flat and horizontally oriented (Fig. 4A) or funnel-shaped (Fig. 4B), with upper part dark-brown, due to dense zooxanthellae as verified by light microscopy, and lower part brighter, almost white. The flexibility and softness of the living colonies was recognized by their movement in the water currents generated by the ROV arm.

**Variability.** ZMTAU Co 37492 comprises three paratypes, each of them represented by fragments of colonies (Fig. 1B). Their general morphology and sclerites are identical to those of the holotype ZMTAU Co 37425.



**Figure 4.** Underwater photographs of *Sinularia mesophotica* sp. n. **A** patch of colonies **B** funnel-shaped morphology of colonies.

#### Molecular phylogenetic analyses of Sinularia mesophotica

Phylogenetic analyses of *mtMutS*, *igr1* + *COI* (not shown) and the concatenated sequence (Fig. 5) all placed *Sinularia mesophotica* n. sp. in a unique position outside the five previously recognized clades of *Sinularia* (McFadden et al. 2009). The mean genetic distance (Kimura 2-parameter) between *S. mesophotica* n. sp. and all other species was 5.7% (s.d.  $\pm$  1.0%), comparable to the mean distances between different clades (2.8–7.2%), and much greater than what is typically observed between species within each clade (0.2–2.9%) (McFadden et al. 2009). The *mtMutS* tree (not shown)



**Figure 5.** Maximum likelihood tree of concatenated *mtMutS* and *igr1+COI* mitochondrial gene sequences. Clade numbering system follows McFadden et al. (2009); some clades have been collapsed to facilitate readability. Asterisks indicate species with a funnel-shaped morphology similar to that of *Sinularia mesophotica* sp. n. Bootstrap values >50% are indicated adjacent to nodes.

suggested that *S. mesophotica* n. sp. is a sister taxon to clade 5 (bootstrap support = 78%), but neither *igr1+COI* (not shown) nor the concatenated gene tree resolved the basal relationships among *S. mesophotica* sp. n. and clades 2–5 (Fig. 5).

#### Discussion

Prior to the present study two *Sinularia* species have been described as possessing a distinct funnel-shaped polypary. Certain morphologies of *S. brassica* May, 1898, originally assigned to *S. dura* (Pratt 1903), share such morphology (see Benayahu et al. 1998: figs 6, 7, 9, 13, 25). Notably, *S. brassica* features club-sclerites with heads consisting of two or three diverging, wide-toothed prominences, markedly different from those of *S. mesophotica*.

The holotype of *Sinularia lamellata* Verseveldt and Tursch, 1979 features a "thin, plate-like funnel-wall" (see p. 143, plate 6), thus also resembling the colonies of *S. mesophotica* (this study: Figs 1, 4). For comparison, in the current study we reexamined the sclerites of the holotype of *S. lamellata* (RMNH Coel no. 12864), and



**Figure 6.** *Sinularia lamellata* RMNH Coel no. 12864. Sclerites of the polypary. **A** clubs of surface layer **B–C** point sclerites **D** spindles from surface **E** spindles from interior **F** tuberculation. Scale bars: 0.10 mm (**A–D, F**), 1 mm (**E**).

SEM images are provided (Figs 6, 7). The surface layer of the polypary contains clubs, up to 0.16 mm long, some featuring a central wart comprised of a markedly spiny head (Fig. 6A). The polyps have point sclerites with head either poorly developed or distinct, up to 0.12 mm long (Fig. 6B), along with longer ones, up to 0.23 mm (Fig. 6C). There are no collaret or tentacle sclerites. The lack of collaret and tentacle sclerites in this specimen was observed previously (McFadden et al. 2009), and is probably caused by storing the specimen in formalin as many sclerites showed damage. A specimen from Palau identified as *S. lamellata* was also examined by McFadden et al. (2009), and that specimen available in WoRMS). The surface of the polypary contains some pointed spindles, up to 0.40 mm long (Fig. 6D). The longer ones might be transitional forms to the internal spindles of the polypary (Fig. 6E). Neither the point sclerites nor the spindles of the polypary were mentioned in the original description (see Verseveldt and Tursch 1979). The surface of the colony base contains clubs



Figure 7. *Sinularia lamellata* RMNH Coel no. 12864. Sclerites of the colony base; **A** clubs of surface layer **B–C** spindles from interior base **D** tuberculation of spindles. Scale bars: 0.10 mm (**A**, **D**), 1 mm (**B**, **C**).

similar to those of the polypary, measuring up to 0.18 mm long, but some feature a wider head (Fig. 7A).

The interior of the polypary has almost straight spindles or slightly bent ones, up to 4.8 mm long (Fig. 6E), ornamented with simple low conical warts (Fig. 6F). The interior of the colony base has slightly bent or almost straight spindles, up to 6.3 mm long (Fig. 7B, C), with simple warts (Fig. 7D).

A comparison of *Sinularia lamellata* with *S. mesophotica* reveals that the club heads of the two species are quite different, as the former feature terminal prominences consisting of closely-packed, pointed, thin spikes (see also Verseveldt and Tursch 1979), while in the latter they are mostly truncate. Furthermore, *S. lamellata* possesses spindles on the surface of the polypary, where none exist in *S. mesophotica*. The polyp sclerites of both species markedly differ, with *S. mesophotica* having only collaret and tentacle sclerites while *S. lamellata* has points as well as collaret and tentacle sclerites. Similarly, the coenenchymal spindles of *S. lamellata* are longer and their ornamentation differs from that of *S. mesophotica*. It is thus evident that *S. mesophotica* differs morphologically from both *S. brassica* and *S. lamellata*, the two previously described *Sinularia* species that possess a similar funnel-shaped polypary.

*Sinularia frondosa* Verseveldt, 1978 also has somewhat similar sclerites, but this species does not have the funnel-shaped polypary. Moreover, McFadden et al. (2009) re-examined the type of *S. frondosa* and found that it shares the morphological characters of clade 5B, like *S. lamellata*.

The phylogenetic analyses also support the genetic distinction of *Sinularia meso-photica* sp. n. from *S. brassica*, *S. lamellata*, and all other species of *Sinularia* for which molecular data are available (Fig. 5). *Sinularia brassica*, including the morphologically and genetically distinct *dura* form with a funnel shape, is phylogenetically distinct from all other *Sinularia* species, comprising the previously described clade 1 (McFadden et al. 2009), whereas reference specimens identified morphologically as *S. lamellata* belong to clade 5B. In contrast, *S. mesophotica* occupies a unique phylogenetic position outside of any of the five recognized clades to which all other known *Sinularia* species belong, and can be considered to represent a sixth, phylogenetically distinct clade (Fig. 5).

The five previously recognized clades of *Sinularia*, as well as distinct subclades within the two large clades 4 and 5, can be distinguished morphologically based on a suite of four primary morphological characters. These include the presence of sclerites in the (a) tentacles, (b) collaret, and (c) points regions of the polyp, as well as (d) the shape of the club sclerites in the colony surface tissues (McFadden et al. 2009). For example, clade 1 (*S. brassica*) has scales in the tentacles but lacks a collaret and points, and the surface club sclerites are characterized by very wide heads of unique form. In contrast, species belonging to clade 5B (which includes *S. lamellata*) have sclerites in the tentacles, a collaret and points, and surface clubs with a distinct central wart. Clade 6 (*S. mesophotica* sp. n.) can be distinguished from all other clades by the presence of rods in the tentacles, a collaret but no points, and surface clubs with a central wart that may be indistinct or absent. It is evident that *S. mesophotica* differs both morphologically and genetically from all other congeners, and is thus justified to be a new species.

#### Acknowledgements

We thank the Interuniversity Institute for Marine Sciences in Eilat (IUI) for the use of the Sam Rothberg R/V and the professional assistance of its crew members. We are indebted to EcoOcean staff members for operating the ROV. We acknowledge M. Weis and R. Liberman for help in the field, A. Gonzalez for laboratory assistance, A. Shlagman for curatorial skills, V. Wexler for digital editing and N. Paz for editorial assistance. This research was supported by the TASCMAR project (Tools and Strategies to access original bioactive compounds from cultivated marine invertebrates and associated symbionts) which received funding from the *European Union's Horizon 2020 research and innovation programme* under grant agreement No 634674; and by the Israel Cohen Chair in Environmental Zoology to YB. Collection of animals complied with a permit issued by the Israel Nature and National Parks Protection Authority.

#### References

- Benayahu Y, Ofwegen LP van, Alderslade PA (1998) Case study of variation in two nominal species of *Sinularia* (Coelenterata: Octocorallia), *S. brassica* May, 1898, and *S. dura* (Pratt, 1903), with a proposal for their synonymy. Zoologische Verhandelingen 208: 277–309.
- Benayahu Y, Ofwegen LP van, Soong K, Dai C-F, Jeng M-S, Shlagman A, Hsieh HJ, McFadden CS (2013) Diversity and distribution of Octocorals (Coelenterata: Anthozoa) on the coral reefs of Penghu, Taiwan. Zoological Studies 51: 1529–1548.
- Guindon S, Gascuel O (2003) A simple, fast, and accurate algorithm to estimate large phylogenies by maximum likelihood. Systematic Biology 52: 696–704. https://doi.org/10.1080/10635150390235520
- Haverkort-Yeh RD, McFadden CS, Benayahu Y, Berumen M, Halàsz A, Toonen RJ (2013) A taxonomic survey of Saudi Arabian Red Sea octocorals (Cnidaria: Alcyonacea). Marine Biodiversity 43: 279–291. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-013-0157-4
- May W (1898) Die von Dr. Stuhlmann im jahre 1889 gesammelten ostafrikantischen Alcyonaceen des Hamburger Museums. Mitteilungen aus dem Naturhistorischen Museum in Hamburg 15: 1–38.
- McFadden CS, Benayahu Y, Pante E, Thoma JN, Nevarez PA, France SC (2011) Limitations of mitochondrial gene barcoding in Octocorallia. Molecular Ecology Resources 11: 19–31. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1755-0998.2010.02875.x
- McFadden CS, Ofwegen LP van, Beckman EJ, Benayahu Y, Alderslade P (2009) Molecular systematics of the speciose Indo-Pacific soft coral genus, *Sinularia* (Anthozoa: Octocorallia). Invertebrate Biology, 128: 303–323. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1744-7410.2009.00179.x
- McFadden CS, Brown AS, Brayton C, Hunt CB, Ofwegen LP van (2014) Application of DNA barcoding to biodiversity studies of shallow-water octocorals: molecular proxies agree with morphological estimates of species richness in Palau. Coral Reefs 33: 275–286. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00338-013-1123-0
- Ofwegen LP van, Benayahu Y, McFadden CS (2013) Sinularia leptoclados (Ehrenberg, 1834) (Cnidaria: Octocorallia) re-examined. ZooKeys 272: 29–59. https://doi.org/10.3897/ zookeys.272.4406
- Ofwegen LP van, McFadden CS, Benayahu Y (2016) *Sinularia polydactyla* (Ehrenberg, 1834) (Cnidaria, Octocorallia) re-examined, with the description of a new species. ZooKeys 581: 71–126. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.581.7455
- Posada D, Crandall KA (1998) Modeltest: testing the model of DNA substitution. Bioinformatics 14: 817–818. https://doi.org/10.1093/bioinformatics/14.9.817
- Pratt EM (1903) The Alcyonaria of the Maldives. II. The genera Sarcophytum, Lobophytum, Sclerophytum, and Alcyonium. Fauna and Geography of Maldives and Laccadive Archipelago 2: 503–539.
- Shoham E, Benayahu Y (2017) Higher species richness of octocorals in the upper mesophotic zone in Eilat (Gulf of Aqaba) compared to shallower reef zones. Coral Reefs 36: 71–81. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00338-016-1528-7
- Tamura K, Peterson D, Peterson N, Stecher G, Nei M, Kumar S (2011) MEGA5: molecular evolutionary genetics analysis using maximum likelihood, evolutionary distance, and

maximum parsimony methods. Molecular Biology and Evolution 28: 2731–2739. https://doi.org/10.1093/molbev/msr121

- Verseveldt J (1978) Alcyonacea (Coelenterata: Octocorallia) from some Micronesian Islands. Zoologische Mededelingen 53: 49–55.
- Verseveldt J, Benayahu Y (1983) On two old and fourteen new species of Alcyonacea (Coelenterata, Octocorallia) from the Red Sea. Zoologische Verhandelingen 208: 1–33.
- Verseveldt J, Benayahu Y (1978) Descriptions of one old and five new species of Alcyonacea (Coelenterata: Octocorallia) from the Red Sea. Zoologische Mededelingen 53: 57–74.
- Verseveldt J, Tursch A (1979) Octocorallia from the Bismarck Sea, Part 1. Zoologische Mededelingen 11: 1–25.

RESEARCH ARTICLE



# A new species of *Phyllocomus* Grube, 1878 from the Yellow Sea, China (Annelida, Ampharetidae)

Jixing Sui<sup>1,2</sup>, Xinzheng Li<sup>1,2,3</sup>

I Institute of Oceanology, Chinese Academy of Sciences, Qingdao 266071, China 2 Laboratory for Marine Biology and Biotechnology, Qingdao National Laboratory for Marine Science and Technology, Qingdao 266071, China 3 University of Chinese Academy of Sciences, Beijing 100049, China

Corresponding author: Xinzheng Li (lixzh@qdio.ac.cn)

Academic e	ditor: C. Glasby	'	Received 17 January 2017	I	Accepted	12 M	lay 2017	7	Published 23	May	2017
		http	)://zoobank.org/C0C99854-F4C	'B	4173-97E4	-FC0E	1F05182	С			

Citation: Sui J, Li X (2017) A new species of *Phyllocomus* Grube, 1878 from the Yellow Sea, China (Annelida, Ampharetidae). ZooKeys 676: 13–19. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.676.11828

#### Abstract

A new species of the ampharetid genus *Phyllocomus*, *P. chinensis* **sp. n.**, is described based on material from the Yellow Sea. The new species is distinguished from the known species of this genus by having two thoracic regions, with segments of the anterior region (up to thoracic chaetiger 10) approximately half as long as those of the posterior region, neuropodia of the anterior region are large while those of the posterior region become gradually smaller, thoracic neuropodia without dorsal cirrus, and abdominal neuropodia with a papillary dorsal cirrus. A key to all species of *Phyllocomus* is given.

#### **Keywords**

Polychaete, Phyllocomus chinensis sp. n., Schistocomus, taxonomy

## Introduction

Ampharetids are small to medium-sized, tubiculous worms which have a worldwide marine distribution from the intertidal to 8292 m deep (Jirkov 2011; Jumars et al. 2015). Ampharetidae comprise approximately 230 species distributed among 62 genera, 34 of them monotypic (Read 2017). The genus *Phyllocomus* was erected in 1878 by Grube for the species *P. crocea* Grube, 1878. Holthe (2000) described the species *P. balinensis*  Holthe, 2000 and characterized the genus *Phyllocomus* as having four pairs of branchiae, at least two of these foliate, twelve thoracic uncinigers and a long abdomen.

The genus *Schistocomus* Chamberlin, 1919 resembles *Phyllocomus* in having four pairs of branchiae, twelve thoracic uncinigers, and a long abdomen. It differs from the latter in having branchiae of two types, one pair smooth and awl-shaped, and the other three with one or two series of lamellar branches. However, in *Phyllocomus* the two known species also both have two types of branchiae, awl-shaped and foliate. So, we agree with Day (1964) that *Schistocomus* is a synonym of *Phyllocomus*. Although Reuscher et al. (2009) considered that *Schistocomus* was a valid genus, he now agrees with Day (1964) (pers. comm. Reuscher, 2016). Thus, five valid species have been described in the genus *Phyllocomus*: *P.crocea* Grube, 1878 from the Southern Ocean; *P. balinensis* Holthe, 2000 from the Bali Sea; *P. hiltoni* (Chamberlin, 1919) from Laguna Beach (USA); *P. fauveli* (Hartman, 1955) from India; and *P. sovjeticus* (Annenkova, 1937) from the Japanese Sea.

Recently, two *Phyllocomus* specimens were identified and separated during sorting of material of Ampharetidae deposited in the Marine Biological Museum of the Chinese Academy of Sciences (MBMCAS). These specimens represent an undescribed species. They are described herein and proposed as a new species to science.

#### Materials and methods

The two specimens were collected using a  $1.5 \times 0.5$  m Agassiz trawl from the Yellow Sea by the team investigating a project entitled "The key processes, mechanism and ecological consequences of jellyfish blooms in China coastal waters" in June 2012 (Qiu, 2014). They were fixed in ethanol and preserved in 75% ethanol. The specimens are deposited in the Marine Biological Museum of the Chinese Academy of Sciences (**MBMCAS**). The specimens were photographed with a digital camera attached to a Nikon AZ100 microscope and drawn with camera lucida attached to a Nikon SMZ1500 microscope.

#### **Systematics**

Family Ampharetidae Malmgren, 1866 Genus *Phyllocomus* Grube, 1878

*Phyllocomus chinensis* sp. n. http://zoobank.org/ECA63BE1-2F58-4AB2-BA5F-A84D754E2F98 Figs 1–3

**Type material. Holotype:** complete. MBM285071. Yellow Sea, Station A3 (36°59'28"N, 123°58'17"E); depth 77 m; shell and sand; coll. Dong, D. and Sui J.; 28 June 2012.



Figure 1. Phyllocomus chinensis sp. n., tube of holotype. Scale bar 2 cm.

#### Paratype. complete. MBM285072, same locality.

**Diagnosis.** Prostomium with two rows of eyes, approximately ten in each row, appear to be crescent-shaped. Buccal tentacles smooth. Paleae and postbranchial hooks absent. Four pairs of branchiae. Twelve thoracic uncinigerous segments, 34 abdominal uncinigerous segments, without rudimentary notopodia. Pygidium with two pairs of long cirri.

**Description.** Holotype. Tube cylindrical, black, with broken shells and sand (Fig. 1). Length 36 mm, thorax width 5 mm without chaetae. Thorax and abdomen well defined; thorax approximately twice width of abdomen (Fig. 2A). Color in alcohol pale yellow; appear to be some pigmentation on prostomium.

Prostomium feebly developed on dorsum and forming lower triangular lobe ventrally with convex anterior margin. Two rows of eyes, approximately ten in each row, appear to be crescent-shaped. Buccal tentacles smooth (Fig. 2B). First segment achaetous. Paleae and postbranchial hooks absent. Four pairs branchiae. Innermost branchiae of anterior transverse row originating from segment II, outermost branchiae of anterior transverse row originating from segment III, outer pair awl-shaped, smooth (Fig. 3A), inner pair with single series of pectinate lamellae (Fig. 3B). Innermost branchiae of posterior transverse row originating from segment IV, outermost branchiae of posterior transverse row originating from segment V, two pairs of branchiae both with double rows of lamellae (Fig. 3C).

Notopodia begin on segment III, present in 15 segments. Notopodia well-developed, conical, bearing bundle of winged capillary chaetae. Notopodia and capillaries of third to fifth segments increasing gradually in size. Neuropodial uncini begin on fourth chaetiger (segment VI) and present in 12 thoracic segments. Thorax sharply subdivided into two regions. Segments of anterior region (up to thoracic chaetiger 10) approximately half as long as those of posterior region, neuropodia of anterior region large, and similar-sized, while those of posterior region become gradually smaller; the neuropodia of last thoracic unciniger is half size of first thoracic unciniger. Neuropodia of thoracic uncinigers are tori, without dorsal cirrus; neuropodia of abdominal uncinigerous are pinnules, with papillary dorsal cirrus (Fig. 2E). Continuous ventral shields present to approximately thoracic unciniger 7. Elevated or modified notopodia



**Figure 2.** *Phyllocomus chinensis* sp. n. **A** whole specimen, lateral view **B** anterior end, dorsal view **C** last thoracic and first abdominal segments, lateral view **D** posterior region (with two pairs of long anal cirri) **E** consecutive variation of the neuropodia from segment 6 to segment 21. Scale bars **A**: 4 mm, **B**, **E**: 2mm, **C–D**: 1 mm.

absent. Thirty-four abdominal uncinigerous segments, without rudimentary notopodia (Fig. 2C). Thoracic torus 1 mm long, with approximately 68 uncini. Abdominal torus 0.5 mm long, with approximately 38 uncini. Uncini in abdominal segments are smaller than those of thorax. All uncini with single row of five teeth (Fig. 3D, E). Pygidium with two pairs of long cirri (Fig. 2D).

**Variation.** Paratype 25 mm long, 4 mm wide without chaetae, has 35 abdominal uncinigerous segments.

**Etymology.** The species is named after its type locality on the coast of China. The species name is an adjective in the nominative singular, derived from China, with the Latin suffix -ensis to indicate the Chinese seas.

**Distribution.** Yellow Sea at 77m depth. It is suspected that some species-list records of *P. hiltoni* and *P. sovjeticus* from China belong to *P. chinensis* sp. n. (Huang 1994; Liu 2008). Examination of more material from different localities will establish a more accurate distribution of the new species.

**Remarks.** Three species of *Phyllocomus*, *P. hiltoni* (Chamberlin, 1919), *P. fauveli* (Hartman, 1955) and *P. sovjeticus* (Annenkova, 1937), are similar to the new species. They



**Figure 3.** *Phyllocomus chinensis* sp. n. **A** awl-shaped branchiae from segment III **B** branchiae with one row of lamellae from segment II **C** branchiae with two rows of lamellae from segment 5 **D** thoracic uncinusfrom segment 7, lateral view; **E** abdominal uncinus from segment 20, lateral view. Scale bars **A–C**: 1 mm, **D–E**: 10  $\mu$ m.

all have branchiae of the same type. *Phyllocomus hiltoni* and *P. fauveli* differ from the new species by having a long dorsal cirrus in the abdominal neuropodium, while the new species has a papillary dorsal cirrus. There are two major differences between the new species and *P. sovjeticus*: (1) the new species has thoracic neuropodia without dorsal cirri, while *P. sovjeticus*: (1) the new species has thoracic neuropodia without dorsal cirri, while *P. sovjeticus* has large rounded, feebly-distinct papillary dorsal cirri (Annenkova 1937), (2) the new species has abdominal segments without rudimentary notopodia, while *P. sovjeticus* has a small and rounded rudimentary lobe (Annenkova 1937). Both are important characters to distinguish ampharetids species. Otherwise, the new species has two rows of eyes, approximately ten in each row, which appear to be crescent-shaped, 34–35 abdominal uncinigerous segments, and two pairs of long cirri in the pygidium, while the latter has no eyes, 44-54 abdominal uncinigerous segments, and a few rounded papillae on the pygidium (Okuda 1947). A key to all species of *Phyllocomus* is provided below.

### Key to Phyllocomus species

1	At least two pairs foliate branchiae	.2
_	Three of 4 pairs of lamellate branchiae	.3

2	Bases of last pair of branchiae as long as remaining branchial bases
_	Bases of last pair of branchiae more than twice as long as remaining branchial
	bases P. balinensis Holthe, 2000
3	Abdominal neuropodia with long dorsal cirri4
_	Abdominal neuropodia with papillary dorsal cirri
4	Awl-shaped and unipinnate pairs of branchiae in one transverse row
_	Unipinnate pair of branchiae located in front of awl-shaped pair
	P. hiltoni (Chamberlin, 1919)
5	Thoracic neuropodia without dorsal cirri
_	Thoracic neuropodia with large papillary dorsal cirri
	<i>P. sovjeticus</i> (Annenkova, 1937)

## Acknowledgments

Many thanks are due to Dr. Yunyun Wang (IOCAS) for his help with photography. We are also grateful to the managers of the MBMCAS for their help with specimen sorting. This study was supported by the National Natural Science Foundation of China (No. 41406157).

### References

- Annenkova NP (1937) Polychaete fauna of the northern part of the Japan Sea. Issledovaniya fauny morei, Zoologicheskii Institut Akademii Nauk USSR Explorations des Mers de l'URSS23: 139–216. [In Russian]
- Chamberlin RV (1919) New polychaetous annelids from Laguna Beach, California. Pomona College Journal of Entomology and Zoology 11: 1–23.
- Day JH (1964) A review of the family Ampharetidae (Polychaeta). Annals of the South African Museum 48: 97–120.
- Grube AE (1878) Anneliden AusbeuteS.M.S. Gazelle. Monatsberichte der Königlich Preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaftenzu Berlin 1877: 509–554.
- Hartman O (1955) Endemism in the North Pacific Ocean, with emphasis on the distribution of marine annelids, and descriptions of new or little known species. In: Allan Hancock Foundation (Ed.) Essays in the Natural Sciences in Honor of Captain Allan Hancock on the occasion of his birthday July 26, 1955.University of Southern California Press, Los Angeles, 39–60.
- Holthe T (2000) Bathyal and Abyssal Ampharetidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) (sedentary species II). Galathea Report 18: 57–68.
- Huang ZG (1994) Marine species and their distributions in China seas. China Ocean Press, Beijing, 764 pp.

- Jirkov IA (2011) Discussion of taxonomic characters and classification of Ampharetidae (Polychaeta). Italian Journal of Zoology 78: 78–94. https://doi.org/10.1080/11250003.2011. 617216
- Jumars PA, Dorgan KM, Lindsay SM (2015) Diet of worms emended: an update of polychaete feeding guilds. Annual Review of Marine Science 7: 497–520. https://doi.org/10.1146/ annurev-marine-010814-020007
- Liu JY (2008) Checklist of marine biota of China seas. China Science Press, Beijing, 1267 pp.
- Okuda S (1947) On an Ampharetid Worm, *Schistocomus sovjeticus* Annenkova, with some notes on its larval development. Journal of the Faculty of Science Hokkaido Imperial University Series VI. Zoology 9(3): 321–329.
- QiuJ (2014) Coastal havoc boosts jellies. Nature 514(7524): 545. https://doi.org/10.1038/514545a
- Read G (2017) Ampharetidae Malmgren, 1866. In: Read G, Fauchald K (Ed.) World Polychaeta database. Accessed through: World Register of Marine Species at http://www.marinespecies. org/aphia.php?p=taxdetails&id=981 [accessed 2017–04–24]
- Reuscher M, Fiege D, Wehe T (2009) Four new species of Ampharetidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from Pacific hot vents and cold seeps, with a key and synoptic table of characters for all genera. Zootaxa 2191: 1–40.



## Differentiation of three common deep-water hermit crabs (Crustacea, Decapoda, Anomura, Parapaguridae) from the South African demersal abundance surveys, including the description of a new species of *Paragiopagurus* Lemaitre, 1996

Jannes Landschoff<sup>1</sup>, Rafael Lemaitre<sup>2</sup>

I Department of Biological Sciences and Marine Research Institute, University of Cape Town, Rondebosch 7701, South Africa **2** Department of Invertebrate Zoology, National Museum of Natural History, Smithsonian Institution, 4210 Silver Hill Road, Suitland, MD 20746, U.S.A.

Corresponding author: Jannes Landschoff (jannes@landschoff.net)

Academic editor: S. De Grave   Received 30 March 2017   Accepted 9 May 2017	Published 23 May 2017
- http://zoobank.org/C7512B16-9B82-4F45-8EB7-138474095F73	

**Citation:** Landschoff J, Lemaitre R (2017) Differentiation of three common deep-water hermit crabs (Crustacea, Decapoda, Anomura, Parapaguridae) from the South African demersal abundance surveys, including the description of a new species of *Paragiopagurus* Lemaitre, 1996. ZooKeys 676: 21–45. https://doi.org/10.3897/zooKeys.676.12987

#### Abstract

Deep-water hermit crabs of the family Parapaguridae can be abundant (up to 20 kg or 1000 hermit crab individuals per haul) in the trawl bycatch collected during South African demersal abundance research surveys. Until recently, only two parapagurid species had been recognized in the bycatch; *Parapagurus bouvieri* Stebbing, 1910, and *Sympagurus dimorphus* (Studer, 1883). Detailed examination of numerous samples of parapagurid specimens from research surveys revealed the existence of a third, undescribed species previously confounded with *S. dimorphus*, but in fact belonging to a different genus. This new species, *Paragiopagurus atkinsonae* **sp. n.** is the 25<sup>th</sup> in the genus *Paragiopagurus* Lemaitre, 1996, and has been found only in a small region on the West Coast shelf of South Africa, at depths of 199–277 m. The species is herein fully described and illustrated, including colour images,  $\mu$ CT scans of selected body parts, and CO1 barcode data. The new species is morphologically most similar to *P. ventilatus* Lemaitre, 2004, a species associated with hydrothermal vents, but differs in armature of the fourth antennal segment (armed with a spine on the dorsolateral distal angle vs. unarmed in *P. ventilatus*); setation of the antennal flagella (nearly naked vs. with dense setae in *P. ventilatus*); plumose setation on the third maxillipeds and basal segments of chelipeds (absent vs. present in *P. ventilatus*); number of rows of scales on the propodal rasp of

Copyright Jannes Landschoff, Rafael Lemaitre. This is an open access article distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution License (CC BY 4.0), which permits unrestricted use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original author and source are credited.

pereopod 4 (two or three rows vs. one row in *P. ventilatus*); and degree of telson asymmetry (weakly asymmetrical vs. strongly asymmetrical in *P. ventilatus*). *Paragiopagurus atkinsonae* **sp. n.** is superficially similar to *S. dimorphus*, with males of the two species showing the same extreme degree of sexual dimorphism on the right cheliped, general light orange colouration, and frequent use of colonial zoanthid carcinoecia for pleonal protection. To aid in future identifications and to facilitate data gathering during surveys, a comparison of *P. atkinsonae* **sp. n.** with *S. dimorphus* is provided, along with descriptions of colouration and photographs of live specimens of all three parapagurid species. Information on taxonomy of the species is summarized, as well as knowledge of their distribution in the demersal research survey regions of South Africa.

#### **Keywords**

Crustacea, Parapaguridae, Paragiopagurus, new species, hake, Merluccius spp., South Africa

#### Introduction

The South African Department of Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries (DAFF, formerly Department of Environmental Affairs and Tourism) has conducted biannual demersal fishery surveys since 1986. To assess the stock status of commercial fish species such as South African hake (Merluccius spp.), two 'demersal surveys' are usually conducted every austral summer (West Coast) or autumn (South Coast). In some years, the two surveys are repeated during the winter or spring. Each survey conducts between 100–120 trawls, the majority of these take place between the 100–500 m isobaths, but some trawls extend to depths >1000 m (Yemane et al. 2009). Among the invertebrate bycatch retained in research trawls, deep-water hermit crabs of the family Parapaguridae are particularly common and occasionally, remarkably abundant, although they have not always been adequately monitored. On the West Coast, a trawl can contain up to 20 kg (about 1000 individuals) of parapagurids per haul, and these can make up the vast majority of all invertebrates retained in the research trawls (Fig. 1; L. Atkinson, pers. comm.). Such parapagurid abundance is an indication of their ecological importance on the South African continental shelf. The exact role, however, that these anomuran crustaceans might play in the benthic community remains to be studied.

Since 2011, invertebrate bycatch, including parapagurids, have been monitored more consistently in research surveys, as part of DAFF's commitment to developing an ecosystem approach to management. Based on limited benthic taxonomic literature from the region, biologists identified only two abundant parapagurid species, *Sympagurus dimorphus* (Studer, 1883) and *Parapagurus bouvieri* Stebbing, 1910. However, during the January 2012 West Coast survey on the RS Africana, an unfamiliar male parapagurid specimen with "green eyes" was noticed and collected by Dr. Lara Atkinson, a researcher with the South African Environmental Observation Network (SAEON), leading the invertebrate monitoring component. The individual male specimen was sent for identification to the junior author who concluded that the specimen might represent an undescribed species of *Paragiopagurus* Lemaitre, 1996, but without additional specimens he was unable to make a final determination. Subsequently, during the 2015

and 2016 DAFF West Coast demersal surveys, numerous additional specimens were collected on request of the senior author, and proved to be conspecific with the first male specimen obtained by Dr. Atkinson. A detailed taxonomic study of all these specimens showed that indeed, they represent a new species of *Paragiopagurus* that co-occurs with the two common parapagurid species in the DAFF demersal research surveys, although in a comparatively confined area on the West Coast. Herein we fully describe and illustrate this new species, including colour photographs. Furthermore, to improve understanding of the parapagurid fauna occurring on the South African continental shelf, we compare this new species with the other two co-existing parapagurids, *S. dimorphus* and *P. bouvieri*. For the first time, live colour information is provided for the latter two hermit crab species. In combination, this diagnostic information on the three most common South African deep-water hermit crabs will facilitate improved accuracy in identification of the species, as well as future monitoring and ecological studies.

The systematics and taxonomy of deep-water hermit crabs of the family Parapaguridae has been revised in a number of broad studies over the last three decades. The family currently includes 91 species classified in 10 genera, of which five are monotypic (Lemaitre 1989; 1993; 1996; 1998; 1999; 2004a; 2004b; 2013; 2014; Osawa 1995; McLaughlin et al. 2010). The new species described herein within Paragiopagurus Lemaitre, 1996, is the 25th known for this genus. The other two genera represented in the bycatch of demersal research surveys, Parapagurus Smith, 1879, and Sympagurus Smith, 1883, each contain 17 species. Although many species of parapagurids are known to occur in the western Indian Ocean and vicinity of the east African coast, only eight species in four genera have previously been documented specifically from South Africa: Oncopagurus africanus (de Saint Laurent, 1972), Parapagurus andreui Macpherson, 1984, P. bouvieri, P. richeri Lemaitre, 1999, P. stenorhinus Lemaitre, 1999, Strobopagurus sibogae (de Saint Laurent, 1972), Sympagurus dimorphus, and S. trispinosus (Balss, 1911). In a recent catalogue of decapods, Emmerson (2016a, b) did list 13 species of parapagurids from the broad region that encompasses Namibia, South Africa and Mozambique, including two species of Paragiopagurus; however, the two latter species have only been reported from the Valdivia Bank, off Namibia. Thus, the new species of Paragiopagurus described herein represents the first report of a species of Paragiopagurus in waters of South Africa.

Several earlier reports of parapagurids from South Africa have been corrected in various taxonomic revisions of species in this family, as follows. Lemaitre (1989, 1999) concluded that reports by Kensley (1969, 1974, 1977) of *Parapagurus pilosimanus* Smith, 1879 actually represent *P. bouvieri*. The subspecies *Parapagurus pilosimanus bouvieri* proposed by de Saint Laurent (1972) in her division of the genus *Parapagurus,* and listed by Kensley (1981) in his zoogeographic study of Southern African decapods, was elevated to species status by Lemaitre (1989, 1999). *Parapagurus kilburni* Kensley, 1973, described from off Durban, South Africa, and subsequently listed by Kensley (1981), was determined by Lemaitre (2004a) to be conspecific, and thus a junior synonym, of *Strobopagurus sibogae*.

#### Materials and methods

Since 2011, targeted invertebrate specimens retained in the research trawl nets were collected during the DAFF demersal research abundance surveys, using a German otter trawl design with various configurations, and a 75 mm mesh cod-end fitted with a 35 mm mesh liner. Trawls were deployed for 30 minutes (bottom time) over all feasible habitats on the South African shelf (for detailed methods see Atkinson et al. 2011). During the 2015 research surveys, hermit crabs were pre-sorted on board by scientific staff, and all specimens of S. dimorphus and P. bouvieri were separated. Three male specimens with "green eyes" were obtained during the 2015 surveys. During the 2016 research surveys, a subsample of approximately 100 hermit crab specimens from each trawl were separated and frozen for further identification at the University of Cape Town (UCT). Three additional males and 23 females with "green eyes" were obtained from trawls at two West Coast stations during the 2016 surveys. All specimens with "green eyes" were found to be the new species of Paragiopagurus herein described. No specimens with "green eyes" were found in trawls from the South Coast. Live images of S. dimorphus and P. bouvieri were taken in the laboratory at the University of Cape Town, and in a photographic tank on board of the RS Africana during an additional South Coast spring survey in September/October of 2016.

The  $\mu$ CT scan of the holotype of the new species of *Paragiopagurus* was performed at the CT Scanner Facility at Stellenbosch University, South Africa, using a General Electric Phoenix V/Tome/X L240 with NF180 option (du Plessis et al. 2016). The specimen was defrosted and placed on top of a plastic rod with dense polystyrene foam as a platform, and consecutively scanned at an X-ray voltage of 100 kV and 100  $\mu$ A, and a resolution of 35  $\mu$ m. Images were recorded in 3200 steps in one full rotation of the sample averaging two image acquisitions at every step. Using a detector shift function between images reduced ring artifacts. The projection images were reconstructed using the system-supplied General Electric Datos reconstruction software, which were subsequently utilized for the visualization of the right cheliped using Volume Graphics VGStudioMax 3.1. (Heidelberg, Germany).

Illustrations were drawn using a Wild stereomicroscope equipped with a camera lucida, and digitally traced in Inkscape 0.91 (www.inkscape.com). Colour photographs were processed in Gimp 2.8 (www.gimp.com).

Specimens examined in this report are deposited in the Iziko South African Museum, Cape Town, South Africa (SAMC), the National Museum of Natural History, Smithsonian Institution, Washington DC (USNM), as well as in the Lee Kong Chian Natural History Museum, Singapore (ZRC). Morphological terminology for parapagurids is that used by Lemaitre (2013). Measurements of specimens, in millimeters (mm), listed in the material examined sections are for shield length (SL), taken from the tip of the rostrum to the midpoint of the posterior margin of the shield. Other abbreviations used are: ovig: ovigerous; SCDSA: South Coast Demersal Survey Autumn; SCDSS: South Coast Demersal Survey Spring; WCDSS: West Coast Demersal Survey Summer; sta: station; and in the material examined sections, months are abbreviated by the first three letters.

Muscular tissue, usually from the merus of the right cheliped, was extracted from freshly frozen specimens, placed in 96% ethanol, and sent to the South African Institute for Aquatic Biodiversity (SAIAB). At SAIAB, DNA extractions were carried out using a standard "salting out - ethanol precipitation" protocol (Sunnucks and Hales 1996), followed by the amplification of the 'barcoding' (Hebert et al. 2003) fragment of the cytochrome c oxidase subunit I (CO1) gene for each sample by Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR), using the universal invertebrate primers (LCOI-1490 and HCOI-2198) of Folmer et al. (1994), or their degenerate variants (dgLCO1490 and dgHCO2198; Meyer 2003). PCR recipes and conditions followed Meyer (2003) and Gouws et al. (2015), with annealing performed at 48 °C for the latter. Successful amplification was determined by visualising products under UV light, following electrophoresis in 1% agarose gels, stained with ethidium bromide, in a TBE buffer. PCR products were purified with an Exonuclease I – Shrimp Alkaline Phosphate (Exo/SAP, ThermoFisher Scientific) protocol (Werle et al. 1994), sequenced in both the forward and reverse directions using BigDye v3.1 (Applied Biosystems, Austin, Texas) terminator chemistry and analyzed on an ABI-Hitachi 3500 Genetic Analyser (Applied Biosystems) at SAIAB. The resulting sequences were checked against their chromatograms for misreads and sequencing errors using ChromasLITE (Technylesium). Sequences were aligned, edited and the consensus DNA barcode compiled using Lasergene SeqMan Pro 9 (DNASTAR, Madison, Wisconsin). Barcodes were uploaded to the SeaKeys (SEAKY) project on BOLD (www.boldsystems.org; Ratnasingham and Hebert 2007) and were submitted to GenBank. For a number of specimens, tissues were submitted to the Canadian Centre for DNA Barcoding, Biodiversity Institute of Ontario, University of Guelph, for barcoding. These data were also uploaded to SEAKY on BOLD. For future reference and studies, the database gene codes are included under each species.

#### Results

#### Systematic account

Family Parapaguridae Smith, 1882 Genus *Paragiopagurus* Lemaitre, 1996

#### Paragiopagurus atkinsonae sp. n.

http://zoobank.org/833540CC-B266-4010-A401-E7CA010CDE6A Figs 2–6, 9

**Type material.** Holotype: male 7.0 mm, South Africa, West Coast, WCDSS2016, CCH008, sta D00723–3243, S31°52.81', E16°57.12', 265 m, 11 Mar 2016 (USNM 1292083).

Paratypes: South Africa, West Coast. WCDSS2012, AFR279: 1 male 7.6 mm [with zoanthid symbionts], sta A32208–3233, S31°39.79', E17°02.79', 259 m, 24 Jan



**Figure 1.** Abundance of deep-water hermit crabs in South African demersal research survey, Agulhas Bank, South Africa, Nan2007 401, sta 1294–008, S35°24.40', E19°10.70', 227 m, 12 Jan 2007: **A** contents of one trawl showing catch **B** close-up of parapagurid specimens and anthozoan symbionts (colonies of *Epizoanthus* sp.) in same. (Photographs by Kerry Sink).

2012, coll. L. Atkinson (USNM 1292086). WCDSS2015, AND004: 1 male 7.6 mm, sta C0416–3258, S32°08.05', E17°08.52', 230 m, 26 Feb 2015 (USNM 1292080); 1 male 7.0 mm (USNM 1292084), 1 male 6.2 mm (SAMC MB-A066814), sta C430–3237, S31°42.07', E16°58.53', 277 m, 1 Mar 2015. WCDSS2016, CCH008: 1 male 6.8 mm, sta D00724, S32°03.18', E17°03.11', 243 m, 11 Mar 2016 (SAMC MB-A066815); 1 male 7.8 mm (USNM 1292082), 3 females 6.4–7.0 mm (USNM 1292081), 4 females 5.9–7.1 (USNM 1292085), 1 ovig. female 6.8 mm (SAMC MB-A066809), 1 ovig. female 5.9 mm (SAMC MB-A066810), 1 ovig. female (SAMC MB-A066811), 3 ovig. females 6.6–7.2 mm, 7 females 7.2–8.0 mm (SAMC MB-A066812), 2 ovig. females 6.7–7.3 mm (SAMC MB-A066813), 1 ovig. female 6.4 mm (SAMC MB-A066816), sta D00726–2446, S32°22.98', E17°27.78', 199 m, 11 Mar 2016.

**Description.** Eleven pairs of biserial (Fig. 2A), or at most weakly divided quadriserial gills. Shield (Fig. 2B, 6C) about as broad as long; dorsal surface nearly naked or with scattered short setae, with weakly- to moderately-calcified median region extending from anterior margins of rostrum, anterior and lateral projections, to about proximal 0.2 length of shield; anterior, lateral and posterior margins with short setae. Rostrum broadly rounded, with short mid-dorsal ridge. Anterior margins weakly concave. Lateral projections subtriangular, armed with short terminal spine. Anterolateral margins sloping. Ventrolateral margin usually with small spine. Posterior margin broadly rounded. Anterodistal margin of branchiostegite rounded, unarmed, setose.

Ocular peduncles (Fig. 2B) about half, or slightly more than half, length of shield, each with longitudinal row of short setae on dorsal surface. Corneas weakly dilated. Ocular acicles subtriangular, about 0.3 as long as ocular peduncles, each terminating in strong, simple spine; separated basally by about 0.6 the width of 1 acicle.

Antennular peduncles exceeding distal margin of corneas by 0.8–0.9 length of ultimate segment; ventral flagellum with 5–7 articles. Ultimate segment twice, or more than twice, as long as penultimate, with scattered setae dorsally. Basal segment with strong ventromesial spine; lateral face with distal subrectangular lobe armed with 1 or 2 spines, and strong spine proximally.

Antennal peduncles (Fig. 2C) reaching to about distal margin of corneas. Fifth segment unarmed, with longitudinal row of setae on lateral and mesial margins. Fourth segment with strong spine on dorsolateral distal angle. Third segment with strong ventromesial distal spine. Second segment with dorsolateral distal angle produced, terminating in strong, simple spine extending to about half length of acicle and having 2 or 3 small spines dorsally; mesial margin with spine on dorsodistal angle. First segment with lateral surface armed with small spine; ventromesial angle not strongly produced, armed with 1–3 small, blunt spines. Antennal acicle slightly curved outward (dorsal view), overreaching proximal margin of cornea, but not exceeding distal margin of cornea, terminating in strong spine; mesial margin with row of about 10 strong spines of similar size and set at about 45° to longitudinal axis of acicle. Flagellum exceeding distal margin of extended right cheliped, nearly naked, or with scattered, short setae less than 1 flagellar article in length.



**Figure 2.** *Paragiopagurus atkinsonae* sp. n., South Africa, West Coast: **A** male paratype 7.0 mm, WCDSS2015 (USNM 1292084); **B–D** male holotype 7.0 mm, WCDSS2016 (USNM 1292083). **A** gill lamella of posterior-most arthrobranch **B** shield and cephalic appendages, dorsal view **C** right antennal peduncle and branchiostegite, lateral view **D** telson, dorsal view **E** left pleopod 2, lateral view.



Figure 3. Paragiopagurus atkinsonae sp. n., South Africa, West Coast, male paratype 7.0 mm, WCDSS2015 (USNM 1292084). Left mouthparts, internal view. A mandible B maxillule C maxilla
D first maxilliped E second maxilliped F third maxilliped.



**Figure 4.** *Paragiopagurus atkinsonae* sp. n., South Africa, West Coast: **A**, **B**, **E** microCT scans, male holotype 7.0 mm, WCDSS2016 (USNM 1292083); **C**, **D** photographs, male paratype 6.8 mm, WCDSS2016 (SAMC MB-A066815). Right cheliped: **A** dorsal view **B** lateral view **C** mesial view **D** ventral view. Left cheliped: **E** dorsal view.

Mandible (Fig. 3A) with 3-segmented palp. Maxillule (Fig. 3B) with external lobe of endopod moderately-well developed, internal lobe with 1 long setae. Maxilla (Fig. 3C) with endopod well exceeding distal margin of scaphognathite. First maxilliped (Fig. 3D) with endopod exceeding distal margin of exopod. Second maxilliped (Fig. 3E) without distinguishing characters. Third maxilliped (Fig. 3F) with crista dentate with about 10 corneous teeth, decreasing in size distally; basis with 1 dorsomesial corneous tooth; coxa with 1 or 2 mesial teeth.

Chelipeds markedly dissimilar, proportions strongly affected by size and sexual dimorphism, males growing distinctly longer right chelipeds with narrower chela, than females. Right cheliped (Figs 4, 6A, B) massive; in males, about 1.5 times as long as left cheliped and 4.3 times as long as SL; in females, about 1.3 times as long as left cheliped and 3 times as SL; dorsal surfaces covered with sparse or inconspicuous short, simple or plumose setae. Chela operculate, somewhat dorsoventrally flattened, less so in males; males about twice as long as wide, or in females about 1.3 times as long as wide. Fingers moderately curving mesioventrally, each terminating in small corneous claw, dorsal surfaces covered with numerous small, blunt to sharp tubercles or spines, ventral surfaces covered with small tubercles; cutting edge of dactyl with 2 larger calcareous teeth and several small teeth in between, distal row of small fused corneous teeth; cutting edge of fixed finger with 2 large, rounded calcareous teeth and several small

calcareous teeth distally and proximally. Dactyl longer (female), or shorter (male), than mesial margin of palm, set at oblique angle to longitudinal axis of palm; mesial margin well defined by longitudinal row of spines or tubercles; proximal half of ventromesial face strongly concave. Fixed finger basally much broader in females than in males. Palm distinctly broader than long in females, or usually distinctly longer than broad in males; dorsal surface covered with numerous small tubercles or spines; lateral margin well defined by row of small tubercles or spines; dorsomesial margin with row of irregular spines (less strong in males); mesial face strongly sloping, slightly concave (less so in males), covered with small tubercles; ventromesial margin weakly delimited (less so in males) by row of low tubercles or spines; ventral surface nearly flat or weakly convex, with small tubercles or spines less numerous than on dorsal surface. Carpus similar to chela in general armature and setation, subtriangular in cross-section, longer in males than in females; dorsal surface covered with numerous small tubercles or spines, generally spines sharper in females than in males; dorsal margin with irregular row of spines, dorsodistal margin armed with strong (females) or weak (males) spines, increasing in size mesially; ventrolateral margin well defined (more so in females) by row of spines increasing in size distally; ventromesial distal margin somewhat expanded, wing-like, armed with row of strong spines. Merus subtriangular in cross-section, dorsal margin unarmed, or with low tubercles and row of short setae, and strong dorsodistal spine; lateral surface with minute tubercles; ventrolateral margin with row of blunt spines distally; mesial surface flat, unarmed, ventromesial margin with row of strong, mostly blunt spines; ventral surface smooth or with very low tubercles. Ischium with ventrolateral row of small spines, and moderately long setae mesioventrally. Coxa with row of small spines on ventrolateral distal margin and ventrodistal row of long setae.

Left cheliped (Figs 4E, 6A, B) generally well calcified, reaching to base of dactyl (females), or mid-length of palm (males), of right cheliped. Fingers weakly bent lateroventrally, gaping slightly when closed, each terminating in sharp corneous claw; dorsal and ventral surfaces unarmed, except for few tufts of short setae; cutting edges each with closely-set small, corneous teeth. Dactyl slightly longer than palm; proximal half of ventromesial face slightly concave. Palm longer than wide; dorsal surface with 2 median rows of small, low tubercles, and sparse tufts of short setae, somewhat depressed medially; dorsomesial margin with row of small tubercles or spines; dorsolateral margin rounded; ventral surface unarmed except for scattered setae. Carpus with moderately dense setation on dorsal, lateral and mesial surfaces; dorsal margin with irregular row of small tubercles or spines, and strong dorsodistal spine; lateral and mesial faces unarmed except for setae, and strong spine on lateroventral distal angle; ventral surface smooth, at most with tufts of sparse setae. Merus unarmed except for minute tubercles on lateral, mesial and ventral faces, and dense setation on dorsal ventromesial margins. Ischium unarmed and smooth except for dense setae on ventral surface. Coxa at most with minute spines on ventromesial distal margin and row of setae on ventrodistal margin.

Ambulatory legs or percopods 2 and 3 (Figs 5A–D, 6A, B) similar from right to left, except for slightly longer meri on right; usually exceeding right cheliped by about



**Figure 5.** *Paragiopagurus atkinsonae* sp. n., South Africa, West Coast, male holotype 7.0 mm, WCDSS2016 (USNM 1292083). **A** pereopod 2, lateral view **B** dactyl of same, mesial view **C** pereopod 3, lateral view **D** dactyl of same mesial view **E** sternite XII and basal portion of coxae of pereopods 3, ventral view **F** propodus and dactyl of pereopod 4, lateral view **G** propodus and dactyl of pereopod 5, lateral view.

0.2 length of dactyl of legs when fully extended. Dactyl about 1.5–1.9 as long as propodus, broadly curved, terminating in sharp corneous claw; dorsal margin mostly with short setae, except for distal row of bristle-like setae; ventromesial margin (Fig. 5B, D) armed with 2 or 3 irregular rows of short, corneous spinules and usually terminat-



**Figure 6.** Colouration (in life or fresh). *Paragiopagurus atkinsonae* sp. n., South Africa, West Coast: **A** male holotype 7.0 mm, WCDSS2016 (USNM 1292083) **B** ovig. female 6.4 mm, WCDSS2016 (SAMC MB-A066816) **C** ovig. female 6.8 mm, WCDSS2016 (SAMC MB-A066809), shield and cephalic appendages, dorsal view.

ing as single row near claw; lateral and mesial face with shallow, longitudinal sulcus on proximal half, deeper on mesial face. Propodus nearly naked; dorsal margin with setae usually arising from low tubercles. Carpus nearly naked, or with sparse short setae; dorsal margin armed with row of distinct, well-spaced small spines (stronger on pereopod 2) increasing slightly in size distally, and small dorsodistal spine. Merus unarmed except for scattered setae on dorsal margin. Ischium with dorsal and ventral row of setae. Coxa unarmed except for 1 or 2 minute spines on ventromesial proximal angle (pereopod 2 only) and ventromesial row of setae. Anterior lobe of sternite XII (of pereopods 3; Fig. 5E) subtriangular, setose, and terminating in simple or more frequently bifid spine.

Pereopod 4 (Fig. 5D) subchelate. Dactyl broadly curved, terminating in sharp, corneous claw, with ventrolateral row of small corneous teeth increasing in size distally. Propodus longer than wide; rasp consisting of 2 or 3 rows of rounded scales. Carpus with long setae on dorsal margin. Merus with rows of long setae on dorsal, ventromesial and ventrolateral margins.

Pereopod 5 (Fig. 5F) chelate. Propodal rasp extending slightly beyond mid-length of segment. Dactyl with row of minute, rounded scales on ventrolateral surface.

Uropods and telson asymmetrical. Telson (Fig. 2D) lacking transverse sutures separating anterior and posterior lobes; dorsal surface with scattered short setae; lateral margins with moderately long (left) and short (right) setae; posterior lobes separated by narrow, median cleft, terminal margins rounded, armed with row of 15–8 (left lobe) or 10–12 (right lobe) short corneous spines, some slightly curved.

Males lacking first gonopods; with unpaired left pleopods 2–5, of which pleopod 2 (Fig. 2E) is 2-segmented, uniramous, and other pleopods biramous. Females with unpaired pleopods 2–5, with well-developed rami on pleopods 2–4, and short endopod on pleopod 5.

**Colour (in life; Figs 4C, D, 6A–C).** Shield and cephalic appendages mottled orange and cream to white. Ocular peduncles white with basally and distally broadened dorsomedian orange stripe; orange pattern extending to ventromesial face just below midlength of ocular peduncle. Corneas usually green. Ocular acicles mottled orange with white spines. Chelipeds orange-red, with white tubercles and spines. Right chela often with dactyl and fixed finger each with cream patch proximally at about midline, fingertips white; propodus, merus and carpus with distinct cream to white spot on dorsomesial distal angle. Left chela with cream patches of different size, fingertips white. Ambulatory legs orange overall; dactyl light orange, distally cream; propodus with cream patch on distolateral and distomesial angles, lateral face with dark orange stripe; carpus orange overall, with lighter orange medially on lateral face. Merus with white band distally, large white patch on proximal half of lateral face, and darker orange on dorsodistal margin. Uropods and telson mottled orange and cream. Pleon orange, in some females dark red ventrally due to gonads with unspawned eggs. Eggs bright red.

**Habitat.** Occupying shells created by colonies of *Epizoanthus* sp. that incorporate sand grains in their tissue and form a carcinoecia that completely covers a minute gastropod shell. This *Epizoanthus* sp. appears the same to that frequently used by *Sympagurus dimorphus* in the South African region.

**Distribution (Fig. 8).** Known so far only from a small portion of the west coast of South Africa, between 31°42'S and 32°23'S, in a depth range of 199–277 m.

**Etymology.** This species is named after Dr. Lara Atkinson, a researcher from the South African Environmental Observation Network (SAEON), Egagasini Node for marine-offshore systems, who first noticed the presence of this new species and collected the first specimen. The name honours her research efforts to understand the benthic marine fauna of South Africa, and acknowledges the major role she played in organizing sampling of additional material of this new species.

Common name. "Green-eyed hermit crab".

**Genetic data.** Sta D00723-3243, S31°52.81', E16°57.12', 265 m, male 7.0 mm (holotype), BOLD: SEAKY1181-17 (USNM 1292083). Sta D00726–2446, S32°22.98', E17°27.78', 199 m, ovig. female 6.8 mm, BOLD: SEAKY1181-17 (MB-A066809); ovig. female 5.9 mm, BOLD: SEAKY1183-17 (MB-A066810); male 6.8 mm, BOLD: SEAKY1180-17 (MB-A066815).

**Variations.** In males with SL > 7.0 mm, the right cheliped (merus to dactyl) ranges from 3.6-4.8 times as long as the shield, and the chela varies from 1.7-2.4 as long as wide. In females with SL > 5.9 mm, the right cheliped (merus to dactyl) ranges from 2.6-3.2 times as long as the shield, and the chela varies from 1.3-1.6 as long as wide. The spination of both right and left chelae tends to be sharper, and stronger in females.

**Remarks.** Three characters present in *Paragiopagurus atkinsonae* sp. n. exemplify the morphological evolutionary tendencies that in general are observed (Lemaitre 2013) in species of Paragiopagurus. These three characters are: biserial gills that are, at most, weakly divided distally; the drastic sexual dimorphism exhibited on the right cheliped; and in males, the complete loss of paired first and second pleopods modified as gonopods. In sharing these three characters, this new species is most similar to P. ventilatus Lemaitre, 2004c, a northwestern Pacific species that is known to associate with hydrothermal vents in the northeastern coast of Taiwan and the Mariana Trough (Lemaitre 2004c; Komai et al. 2010). Additionally, both species share a rare armature condition in parapagurids for the ventromesial margin of the dactyls of the ambulatory legs, being armed in this new species with two or three irregular rows of numerous corneous spinules instead of a single regular row of relatively few spines, as in other species of this genus. In other respects, however, these two species are markedly different. In P. atkinsonae sp. n. the fourth antennal segment is armed with a spine on the dorsolateral distal angle, whereas in *P. ventilatus* the fourth segment is unarmed; the antennal flagella is nearly naked or with scattered short setae, whereas in *P. ventilatus* the flagella are densely covered with long setae; the third maxillipeds and basal segments of the chelipeds lack dense plumose setae, whereas in P. ventilatus these are present; the propodal rasp of pereopod 4 has two or three rows of ovate scales, whereas in *P. ventilatus* the rasp has only one row of ovate scales; the telson is weakly asymmetrical, whereas in *P. ventilatus* the telson is strongly asymmetrical. Furthermore, *P.* atkinsonae sp. n. is not associated with hydrothermal vent habitats, whereas P. ventilatus has been found exclusively in or close to vent habitats (Lemaitre 2004c; Komai et al. 2010).

In addition to *Paragiopagurus atkinsonae* sp. n., there are seven other species of *Paragiopagurus* in which the male lacks paired first and second gonopods: *P. trilineatus* Lemaitre, 2013, *P. bicarinatus* (de Saint Laurent, 1972), *P. hirsutus* (de Saint Laurent, 1972), *P. acutus* (de Saint Laurent, 1972), *P. ruticheles* (A. Milne-Edwards, 1891), *P.* 

*hobbiti* (Macpherson, 1983), and *P. ventilatus.* The complete pleopod condition in the male for all these species is the same, i.e., presence of left unpaired pleopods 2–5. Pleopod 2 is uniramous, 2-segmented, with a short distal segment, and pleopods 3–5 are biramous. In both sexes of *P. atkinsonae* sp. n., the propodal rasp of pereopod 4 has two or three rows of ovate scales, a condition similar to that of three other congenerics: *P. trilineatus, P. pilimanus* (A. Milne-Edwards, 1880), and *P. tuberculosus* (de Saint Laurent, 1972). Other than the development of pleopods in the male, and the number of rows of scales on the propodal rasp of the pereopod 4, *P. atkinsonae* sp. n. differs significantly from all those species (see Lemaitre 2013).

When using Lemaitre's (2013) species identification key for specimens of *Paragiopagurus atkinsonae* sp. n., the user will reach couplet 19. To accommodate this new species to that key, couplet 19 can be replaced with the following two new couplets 19 and 20 (and changing the numbers of Lemaitre's couplets 20–23 by +1):

19	Ventromesial margins of ambulatory legs (pereopods 2, 3) armed with several
	irregular rows of numerous corneous spinules20
_	Ventromesial margins of ambulatory legs (pereopods 2, 3) armed with single,
	regular row of corneous spinules21
20	Propodal rasp of pereopod 4 with 2 or 3 rows of ovate scales; antennal flagella
	naked or with scattered short simple setae; fourth antennal segment armed
	with spine on dorsolateral distal angle; telson weakly asymmetrical
	Paragiopagurus atkinsonae sp. n.
_	Propodal rasp of percopod 4 with 1 row (at least distally) of ovate scales; an-
	tennal flagella densely covered with long mostly plumose setae; fourth anten-
	nal segment lacking spine on dorsolateral distal angle; telson strongly asym-
	metrical

#### Genus Sympagurus Smith, 1883

#### Sympagurus dimorphus (Studer, 1883)

Fig. 7A, B, 8

Primary synonyms: *Eupagurus dimorphus* Studer, 1883: 24, figs 11, 12 (type locality: South Atlantic Ocean, South Africa, off Cape of Good Hope, S.M.S. "Gazelle", 34°13.6'S, 15°00.7'E, 211 m).

Parapagurus brevimanus Balss, 1911: 4, fig. 5.

*Eupagurus modicellus* Stebbing, 1914: 255, pl. 26, fig. D. (See "General distribution"). *Sympagurus* var. *arcuatus johnstoni* Hale, 1941: 279, fig. 13a–d.

Sympagurus var. arcuatus mawsoni Hale, 1941: 280, fig. 14a-c.

Material examined. South Africa, West Coast. WCDSS2012, AFR279: 4 males 9.5–12.0 mm, 1 ovig. female 8.1 mm, sta A32144–4116, S32°18.26', E16°18.53', 369

m, 11 Jan 2012 (SAMC MB-A066808). WCDSS2015, AND004: 1 ovig. female 9.7 mm [inside stomach of Monk fish], sta C0400–3330, S33°55.08', E17°39.26', 285 m, 20 Jan 2015 (SAMC MB-A066807); 4 males 10.0–12.0 mm, 5 ovig. females 7.7–9.1 mm, 1 female 9.4 mm, sta C0367–3336, S33°58.11', E17°52.51', 220 m, 9 Feb 2015 (SAMC MB-A066801); 1 male 7.4 mm, sta C0379-3130, S36°34.74', E20°38.10', 12 Feb 2015 (SAMC MB-A066805); 1 female 7.1 mm, sta C0458-5008, S29°57.54', E14°49.40', 448 m, 8 Mar 2015 (SAMC MB-A066803). WCDSS2016, CCH008: 1 male 7.8 mm, sta D00640, S31°28.02', E16°05.64', 470 m, 21 Feb 2016 (SAMC MB-A066806); 1 male 11.2 mm, sta D00726–2446, S32°22.98', E17°27.78', 199 m, 11 Mar 2016 (SAMC MB-A066492).

*South Africa, South Coast.* SCDSA 2015, AND005: 1 male 14.6 mm, sta D0520-4071, S36°27.78', E21°53.58', 401 m, 20 Apr 2015 (SAMC MB-A066839); 1 male 12.0 mm (SAMC MB-A066840), 1 male 13.2 mm (SAMC MB-A066841), sta D00521–4043, S36°25.50', E21°27.12', 192 m, 20 Apr 2015; 1 male 4.9 mm, sta D00540-6542, S35°21.30', E22°49.98', 585 m, 26 Apr 2015 (SAMC MB-A066833); 1 male 12.7 mm, sta D00561-6671, S34°05.22', E26°55.68', 466 m, 1 May 2015, (SAMC MB-A066818); 1 male 10.3 mm, sta D00565-4224, S34°10.20', E26°46.38', 425 m, 2 May 2015 (SAMC MB-A066823); 1 male 6.5 mm, 1 female 7.5 mm, sta D00582–4153, S34°54.96', E23°22.08', 210 m, 7 May 2015 (SAMC MB-A066820). SCDSA 2016, CCH009: 1 male 11.3 mm, sta D00757-4020, S36°49.19', E20°33.72', 538 m, 4 May 2016 (SAMC MB-A066802); 2 males 10.1–10.4 mm, 3 ovig. females 6.8–7.6 mm, sta D00812–4174, S34°46.80', E24°12.30', 196 m, 19 May 2015 (SAMC MB-A066894); 1 male 8.8 mm (SAMC MB-A066490), 1 ovig. female 9.4 mm (SAMC MB-A066491), sta D00819, S34°52.32', E23°35.70', 195 m, 21 May 2016.

**Diagnosis, taxonomy, larval and juvenile morphology.** See Lemaitre (1989; 1990; 1996; 2000; 2004b), Lemaitre and McLaughlin (1992), and Poore (2004).

Colour (in life; Fig. 7A, B). Until now, information on colour of Sympagurus dimorphus had been based on three published photographs taken of live specimens inside their gastropod housing (Lemaitre 2000, pl. 7; 2004b, fig. 35a; Poore 2004: pl. 17c), and formalin-preserved specimens with patterns still visible (Lemaitre 2004b). Although the basic colour pattern can be discerned in those photographs, the specimens used have only partially visible body parts, and furthermore, the exposures of the images show somewhat distorted colour tones. Herein, we present for the first time a high quality colour photograph of the entire body removed from it's housing of a freshly caught male and of an ovigerous female specimen (Fig. 7A, B), which accurately show complete colour tones and patterns. The photographs show that the background colour of the body is white, or white and light amber on the chelae. The shield has orange and reddish patches arranged more-or-less symmetrically on the calcified portions. The ocular peduncles are white, each with an orange-red stripe on the dorsal face, and a light orange ventral face. The antennular peduncles are semi-transparent. The antennal peduncles each have a light orange-red patch on the laterodistal face of the second segment, and an orange stripe on the lateral faces of the fourth and fifth segments; the flagella are semitransparent or light orange. The right cheliped has the


Figure 7. A, B Sympagurus dimorphus (Studer, 1883), South Coast C, D Parapagurus bouvieri Stebbing, 1910, West Coast (C), South Coast (D). A male 11.2 mm SCDSA 2016 (SAMC MB-A066492) B ovig. female 9.4 mm SCDSA 2016 (SAMC MB-A066491) C male 12.2 mm, WCDSS (SAMC MB-A066432)
D male 10.6 mm, SCDSS2016 (SAMC MB-A066794), front view of live specimen in aquarium, using zoanthid (*Epizoanthus* sp.) carcinoecia.

chela mostly light amber with white spines or tubercles, and white patches medially; the carpus is orange dorsally, with white spines or tubercles; the merus is red dorsally, with bright white lateral and mesial faces. The colour pattern of left cheliped is similar to that of right cheliped. The ambulatory legs have dactyls mostly white except for a light orange proximally; the propodus and carpus are white except for two light orange stripes (one dorsolateral, and one ventrolateral) on the lateral face of both segments, and the mesial face of both segments are similar to the lateral face; the merus is bright white except for a dorsolateral red stripe broadening distally near the distal margin; the ischium is white with a dorsolateral light orange stripe. The pleon is orange or reddish. The uropods and telson are white with light orange.

**General distribution.** Reported from the Southern hemisphere from 22°S to 57°S. Depth: 91–1995 m.



**Figure 8.** South African distribution of three parapagurid species based on specimens found during DAFF demersal research surveys.

As discussed by Lemaitre (2004b), *Eupagurus modicellus* Stebbing, 1914 from Ascencion Island, was believed by Manning and Chace (1990) to represent *S. dimorphus*. However, Stebbing's taxon was based on a juvenile specimen that likely does not represent *S. dimorphus*. Thus, the presence of this species as far north as Ascencion Island in the South Atlantic is considered questionable.

**South African distribution (Fig. 8).** Highly abundant all along the west coast, common on and along the shelf of the Agulhas Bank on the south coast, extending to offshore areas of East London; depth range of material in this study is 170–585 m.

Common names. "Monkey-nut hermit crab", "Cloaked hermit crab".

**Habitat.** Found living in gastropod shells, usually with actinian or zoanthid polyp attached to the shell, or in carcinoecia formed by colonies of *Epizoanthus* sp.; young have been found in scaphopod shells (Lemaitre 2004b). On the south coast of South Africa, commonly found in gastropod shells that are not covered by anthozoan symbionts.

**Genetic data.** Sta D0520-4071, S36°27.78', E21°53.58', 401 m, male 13.2 mm, BOLD: SEAKY876-15 (MB-A066841). Sta D0520-4071, S36°27.78', E21°53.58', 401 m, male 14.6 mm, BOLD: SEAKY962-15 (MB-A066839).

#### Genus Parapagurus Smith, 1879

# Parapagurus bouvieri Stebbing, 1910

Figs 7C, D, 8

*Parapagurus bouvieri* Stebbing, 1910: 357, pl. 17 (Crustacea pl. 43) (type locality: South Africa, SS "Pieter Faure", sta 153, Buffalo River, NW 1/2W, 19 miles, 549 m)

**Material examined.** *South Africa, West Coast.* WCDSS2012, AFR279: 2 females 8.6, 11.0 mm, sta A32144-4116, S32°18.26', E16°18.529', 369 m, 11 Jan 2012 (SAMC MB-A066800); 3 males 10.4–13.1 mm, sta A32147–5079, S32°01.87', E16°17.43', 458 m, 11 Jan 2012 (SAMC MB-A066799). WCDSS2015, AND004: 8 males 7.5–14.3 mm, 3 ovig. females 9.2–11.8 mm, 1 female 8.9 mm, sta C0372–5140, S35°41.28', E19°09.82', 551 m, 11 Feb 2015 (SAMC MB-A066793); 1 female 9.4 mm, sta C0407–5104, S33°01.92', E17°01.98', 436 m, 21 Feb 2015 (SAMC MB-A066795); 2 males 6.1–12.5 mm, sta C0420–5078, S31°59.88', E16°17.64', 812 m, 27 Feb 2015 (SAMC MB-A066796). WCDSS2016, CCH008: 1 ovig. female 10.0 mm (SAMC MB-A066430), 1 male 14.0 mm (SAMC MB-A066430), 1 ovig. female 9.3 mm (SAMC MB-A066431), 1 male 12.2 mm (SAMC MB-A066432), 1 ovig. female 10.0 mm (SAMC MB-A066433), sta D00716, S30°46.14', E15°28.44', 387 m, 9 Mar 2016.

*South Africa, South Coast.* SCDSA 2015, AND005: 1 male 11.8, sta D00570–6628, S34°40.95', E25°09.15', 556 m, 3 May 2015 (SAMC MB-A066797); 2 males 10.0–12.7 mm, sta D00573–6592, S34°58.42', E24°18.37', 758 m, 4 May 2015 (SAMC MB-A066798). SCDSS2016, AFR289: 2 males 7.4–10.6 mm, sta A32823–96971, S35°14.95', E22°50.80', 511 m, 5 Oct 2016 (SAMC MB-A066794).

*South Africa, East Coast.* African Coelacanth Ecosystem Programme (no cruise name): 4 males 7.9–12.2 mm, sta ACEP 3–6, S29°29.10', E31°54.36', 563–569 m, 20 Mar 2010 (ZRC 2013.0548).

Diagnosis, taxonomy. See Lemaitre (1990; 1999; 2000), and Poore (2004).

**Colour (in life; Fig. 7C, D).** Until now, colour information on this species has been based only on Barnard's (1950: 451, as *Parapagurus pilosimanus*) description of specimens from South Africa, and a photograph by Poore (2004, pl. 17b) only partially showing the body of a live specimen in a zoanthid carcinoecia. Herein, we describe in detail for the first time the colouration of this species, and present colour photographs of the entire body of a fresh specimen removed from it's housing and with it's anthozoan housing (Fig. 7C, D). Shield light orange with small white patches on posterior half, and white near anterior margin. Ocular peduncles white dorsally, turning light orange on lateral faces; corneas black to dark brown. Antennules white with light orange flagella. Antennal penduncles white except for orange lateral faces of second segments, and orange acicles; flagellum light orange except for white basal portion. Colour of chelipeds hidden by dense light brown setation, surfaces white except for some orange tint distally on fingers. Ambulatory legs white with broad orange stripe on lateral face; weakly calcified region on lateral face of meri brownish.

General distribution. Southeastern Atlantic, from Angola to South Africa, and southwestern Indian Ocean to KwaZulu-Natal (South Africa); western Pacific, from off the southern and southeastern coast of Australia, from the South Australian Bight and Queensland (Lemaitre 1999; Poore 2004). Depth: 247–990 m.

**South African distribution (Fig. 8).** Highly abundant on the west coast, common on the shelf of the Agulhas Bank on the south coast, and extending to the east coast off KwaZulu-Natal; depth range of material in this study from 369–812 m.

Common name. "Hairy-clawed hermit crab".

**Habitat.** With extremely rare exceptions, exclusively found living in carcinoecia formed by zoanthids, probably *Epizoanthus* species.

**Genetic data.** Sta ACEP 3–6, S29°29.10', E31°54.36', 563–569 m, male 12.2 mm, BOLD: SEAKY1174–17 (ZCR 2013.0548–2). Sta D00716, S30°46.14', E15°28.44', 387 m, male 12.2 mm, BOLD: SEAKY1169–17 (MB-A066432); ovig. female 10.0 mm, BOLD: SEAKY1167–17 (MB-A066429); ovig. female 9.3 mm, BOLD: SEAKY1168-17 (MB-A066431).

**Remarks.** As pointed out by Lemaitre (1990; 1999; 2000), this species is unique among species of *Parapagurus* in several characters. In *P. bouvieri* the corneas are weakly dilated, and the overall length of the ocular peduncles are atypically long, being distinctly more than half the length of the shield, whereas in other species of the genus the corneas are reduced, not wider than the distal width of the ocular peduncles, and the ocular peduncles are short, less than half the length of the shield. The most striking and distinctive character of this species is the presence of a weakly-calcified area on the lateral and mesial faces of the propodi of the ambulatory legs. In live specimens this area is brownish in colour (Fig. 7C), and that tone is similarly retained even in specimens that have been preserved for a long time.

## Discussion

Sympagurus dimorphus and Paragiopagurus atkinsonae sp. n. are superficially similar and could be confused if the morphology is not carefully examined. Given the scarcity of taxonomic information on South African parapagurids, it is therefore not surprising that until now the latter new species has been confounded with the former. In addition, the two species co-exist and are trawled in large numbers from the same benthic environments, and both species utilize a similar housing strategy for protection, i.e., a carcinoecia formed by potentially the same species of zoanthid polyps (in South Africa, S. dimorphus is also often found inhabiting shells). Morphologically, both species exhibit a marked sexual dimorphism that is expressed most visibly in males by having a long and often slender right cheliped, whereas in females the right cheliped is stout, with a broad, operculate chela. The variations in males and females of S. dimorphus have been documented in detail by Lemaitre (1989; 1996; 2004b). The general tone of the colouration of *S. dimorphus* and *P. atkinsonae* sp. n. is also superficially similar, i.e., white in background with orange or red stripes. However, that is where the similarity ends, as the two species differ in fundamental generic characters as defined by Lemaitre (2004b) for Sympagurus, and Lemaitre (2013) for Paragiopagurus. Most significantly, species of Sympagurus are the only among parapagurids that posses a vestigial pleurobranch on each side of the eighth thoracic somite, above each fifth percopod (see Lemaitre 2004b: 89, fig. 2). Furthermore, in S. dimorphus the gills are quadriserial, deeply divided, whereas in *P. atkinsonae* sp. n. the gills are at most weakly divided distally. In addition, the condition of pleopods in males of these two species differ drastically, the males in *S. dimorphus* having well developed, paired first and second pleopods modified as gonopods, whereas the males in *P. atkinsonae* sp. n., lack first pleopods and only have unpaired left second pleopods. Aside from fundamental generic differences, however, in the field these two species can be best identified by differences in colouration pattern (Figs 6A–D, 7A, B). In *P. atkinsonae* sp. n. the corneas are greenish (Fig. 6C), whereas in *S. dimorphus* they are dark brown or black; the general background colouration is more orange, whereas in *S. dimorphus* it is mostly white; the chelipeds are almost entirely orange with white tubercles or spines, whereas in *S. dimorphus* most of the chelae and lateral faces of carpi are white or light amber, and the meri are bright white except for a red dorsal face; the carpi, propodi and dactyls of the ambulatory legs have three orange stripes on a light orange background, whereas in *S. dimorphus* those segments have two orange stripes on often bright white background; the meri have a large white patch on the proximal half of the lateral face and a dark orange dorsal margin, whereas in *S. dimorphus* the lateral face of the merus is almost entirely bright white, except for a red-orange stripe dorsodistally.

Even without sufficient familiarity with the other taxonomic characters that define species of parapagurids, P. bouvieri can also be easily separated from the other two most commonly co-occurring parapagurid species encountered in the South Africa demersal surveys, by the relative length of the antennal peduncles (peduncle and acicle distinctly exceeding distal margins of the corneas), the more slender, longer, and dorsally unarmed meri and carpi of the ambulatory legs, and shape (stout propodus and short dactyl) and armature of propodus and propodal rasp (with conical scales) of the fourth percopod, all of which can be easily compared in the publications cited herein for each of the three parapagurid species encountered in the demersal surveys. Compared to P. atkinsonae sp. n. and S. dimorphus, P. bouvieri inhabits different carcinoecia formed by different zoanthid species. Whereas the carcinoecia is firm, rigid, stabilized by imbedded grains of sand, and usually dark brown in the former two species, the carcinoecia inhabited by P. bouvieri is softer and gelatinous, grey to rosy in colour and almost neutrally buoyant in sea water. Additionally, the colour photographs (Figs 4C, D, 6A–C, 7A–D) presented for P. bouvieri, Sympagurus dimorphus, and Paragiopagurus atkinsonae sp. n., complete the set of morphological comparisons that should enable biologists to identify these three species.

Despite the considerable sampling effort along the entire extent of the South African offshore demersal survey grounds, *P. atkinsonae* sp. n. was confined to a small area on the West Coast, where it appears to be common. The distribution, being restricted to an area of only 43 nautical miles in the north-south, and only 25 nautical miles in the east-west direction, is unusual for any parapagurid species, which normally have wide-spread distributions (e.g. Lemaitre 1999; 2004b; 2013; 2014)). For example, in the South African benthic abundance surveys, the distributions of *S. dimorphus* and *P. bouvieri* extend from the westernmost fishing grounds from the Namibian boarder to the easternmost sites west of Port Elisabeth. Using the newly provided identification information, future studies should monitor the occurrence of *P. atkinsonae* sp. n. in the demersal abundance surveys. Should it be confirmed that *P. atkinsonae* occurs exclusively in the small area of the South African West Coast then this area should be given more research attention. The area does not obviously appear oceanographically or biologically distinct, but more detailed sampling of the benthic invertebrate community and ecosystem might reveal that it provides specific habitat conditions that could be important to both study and protect from future anthropogenic impacts.

## Acknowledgements

We are deeply indebted to, and would like to thank, the entire team of the DAFF demersal surveys in Cape Town, South Africa, who collected the majority of material for this study. Hence, this project would not exist without the government sampling effort. Furthermore, we would like to thank Lara Atkinson from SAEON for playing a vital part in the organization of the collecting of hermit crabs during the surveys, and advise on how to improve this manuscript. Kerry Sink provided the exceptional deck photos in Figure 1. Leila Nefdt helped to acquire some station data, and Albé Bosman provided access to the specimens at SAMC. Amy Wright and Arno Botha sorted through bags of parapagurid samples and played a pivotal role in separating specimens of the new species. Genetic barcodes of the specimens would not exist without the extended sequencing efforts undertaken by Gavin Gouws and Taryn Bodill at SAIAB, for which we are most grateful. Peter Ag and Jose Christopher Mendoza generously provided material from ZRC, which had originally been collected by Sean Fennessy from the South African Association for Marine Biological Research in Durban. We would also like to thank Anton du Plessis and Stephan le Roux from the CT Scanning Facility at Stellenbosch University for the always-professional help with the CT scans. Moreover, Robert Schlegel is thanked for developing and providing the basic code to produce the map in R. Financial support for JL was provided through a UCT doctoral research scholarship, and the South African National Research Foundation (Pretoria, South Africa) SeaKeys project, that was co-ordinated by the South African National Biodiversity Institute. In addition, running expenses, as well as JL's scientific exchange to USNM, were jointly funded by a grant to Emeritus Prof. Charles L. Griffiths (UCT), and by an internship awarded by the USNM through the Rathbun Fund.

# References

- Atkinson L, Leslie R, Field J, Jarre A (2011) Changes in demersal fish assemblages on the west coast of South Africa, 1986–2009. African Journal of Marine Science 33: 157–170. https://doi.org/10.2989/1814232X.2011.572378
- Balss H (1911) Neue Paguriden aus den Ausbeuten der Tiefsee-Expedition "Valdivia" und der japanischen Expedition Prof. Dofleins. Zoologischer Anzeiger 38: 1–9.
- Barnard KH (1950) Descriptive catalogue of South African decapod Crustacea (Crabs and shrimps). Annals of the South African Museum 38: 1–837.

- Emmerson WD (2016a) A guide to, and checklist for, the Decapoda of Namibia, South Africa and Mozambique (vol. 2). Cambridge Scholars Publishing, Newcastle upon Tyne, 645 pp.
- Emmerson WD (2016b) A guide to, and checklist for, the Decapoda of Namibia, South Africa and Mozambique (vol. 3). Cambridge Scholars Publishing, Newcastle upon Tyne, 711 pp.
- Folmer O, Black M, Hoeh W, Lutz R, Vrijenhoek R (1994) DNA primers for amplification of mitochondrial cytochrome c oxidase subunit I from diverse metazoan invertebrates. Molecular Marine Biology and Biotechnology 3: 294–299.
- Gouws G, Peer N, Perissinotto R (2015) MtDNA lineage diversity of a potamonautid freshwater crab in KwaZulu-Natal, South Africa. Koedoe 57(1): 1–12. https://doi.org/10.4102/ koedoe.v57i1.1324
- Hale HM (1941) Decapod Crustacea. British Australia New Zealand Antarctic Research Expedition 1929-1931, under the command of Douglas Mawson, Kt., O.B.E., D.Sc. F.R.S.. Report Series B (Zoology and Botany) 4(9): 257–285.
- Hebert PDN, Cywinska A, Ball SL, deWaard JR (2003) Biological identifications through DNA barcodes. Proceedings of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences, 270(1512): 313–321. https://doi.org/10.1098/rspb.2002.2218
- Kensley B (1969) Decapod Crustacea from the south-west Indian Ocean. Annals of the South African Museum 52(7): 149–181.
- Kensley B (1973) A new species of hermit crab from Natal, South Africa (Decapoda, Anomura, Paguridae). Durban Museum Novitates 9(19): 285–290.
- Kensley B (1974) Type specimens of Decapoda (Crustacea) in the collections of the South African Museum. Annals of the South African Museum 66(4): 55–80.
- Kensley B (1977) The South African Museum's Meiring Naude cruises, 2: Crustacea, Decapoda, Anomura and Brachyura. Annals of the South African Museum, 72(9): 161–188.
- Kensley B (1981) On the zoogegraphy of Southern African decapod Crustacea, with a distributional checklist of species. Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology 338: 1–64.
- Komai T, Kitajima M, Nemoto S, Miyake H (2010) New record of *Paragiopagurus ventilatus* (Crustacea: Decapoda: Anomura: Parapaguridae) from hydrothermal vents on the Nikko Seamount, Mariana Trough, the first hermit crab using siboglinid tubes for housing. Marine Biodiversity Records 3: 1–8. https://doi.org/10.1017/S1755267210001090
- Lemaitre R (1989) Revision of the genus *Parapagurus* (Anomura, Paguroidea, Parapaguridae), including redescriptions of the western Atlantic species. Zoologische Verhandelingen 253: 1–106.
- Lemaitre R (1990) A review of the eastern Atlantic species of the family Parapaguridae (Decapoda, Anomura, Paguroidea). Journal of Natural History 24: 219–240. https://doi. org/10.1080/00222939000770141
- Lemaitre R, McLaughlin PA (1992) Descriptions of megalopa and juveniles of *Sympagurus dimorphus* (Studer, 1883), with an account of the Parapaguridae (Crustacea: Anomura: Paguroidea) from Antarctic and Subantarctic waters. Journal of Natural History 26: 745–768. https://doi.org/10.1080/00222939200770471
- Lemaitre R (1993) A new genus of Parapaguridae (Decapoda: Anomura). Researches on Crustacea 22: 11–20.
- Lemaitre R (1996) Hermit crabs of the family Parapaguridae (Crustacea: Decapoda: Anomura) from Australia: species of *Strobopagurus* Lemaitre, 1989, *Sympagurus* Smith, 1883 and two

new genera. Records of the Australian Museum 48(2): 163–221. https://doi.org/10.3853 /j.0067-1975.48.1996.286

- Lemaitre R (1998) Revisiting *Tylaspis anomala* Henderson, 1885 (Parapaguridae), with comments on its relationships and evolution. Zoosystema 20(2): 289–305.
- Lemaitre R (1999) Crustacea Decapoda: A review of the species of the genus *Parapagurus* Smith, 1879 (Parapaguridae) from the Pacific and Indian Oceans. In: Crosnier A (Ed.) Résultats des Campagnes MUSORSTOM, vol. 20. Mémoires du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle 180: 303–378.
- Lemaitre R (2004a) A review of *Strobopagurus* Lemaitre, 1989 (Crustacea, Decapoda, Paguroidea, Parapaguridae), with description of a new species. Scientia Marina 68(3): 355–372. https://doi.org/10.3989/scimar.2004.68n3355
- Lemaitre R (2004b) A worldwide review of hermit crab species of the genus *Sympagurus* Smith, 1883 (Crustacea: Decapoda: Parapaguridae). In: Marshall B, Richer de Forges B (Eds) Tropical Deep–Sea Benthos, volume 23. Mémoires du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle 191: 85–149.
- Lemaitre R (2004c) Discovery of the first hermit crab (Crustacea: Decapoda: Parapaguridae) associated with hydrothermal vents. Cahiers de Biologie Marine 45: 325–334.
- Lemaitre R (2013) The genus *Paragiopagurus* Lemaitre, 1996 (Decapoda: Anomura: Paguroidea: Parapaguridae): A worldwide review of the species, with descriptions of five new species.
  In: Ahyong ST, Chan T-Y, Corbari L, Ng PKL (Eds) Tropical Deep-Sea Benthos, 27. Mémoires du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle 204: 311–421.
- Lemaitre R (2014) A worldwide taxonomic and distributional synthesis of the genus *Oncopagurus* Lemaitre, 1996 (Crustacea: Decapoda: Anomura: Parapaguridae), with descriptions of nine new species. The Raffles Bulletin of Zoology 62: 210–301.
- Macpherson E (1983) Parapagurus hobbiti, new species (Decapoda, Anomura, Parapaguridae), a hermit crab from the Valdivia Bank, southeast Atlantic. Journal of Crustacean Biology 3: 472–476. https://doi.org/10.2307/1548147
- Macpherson E (1984) Crustáceos decápodos del Banco Valdivia (Atlántico sudoriental). Resultados Expediciones Científicas 12: 39–105.
- Manning RB, Chace FA Jr. (1990) Decapod and stomatopod Crustacea from Ascension Island, South Atlantic Ocean. Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology 503: 1–91. https:// doi.org/10.5479/si.00810282.503
- McLaughlin PA, Komai T, Lemaitre R, Rahayu DL (2010) Annotated checklist of anomuran decapod crustaceans of the world (exclusive of the Kiwaidae and families Chirostylidae and Galatheidae of the Galatheidae) Part I Lithodoidea, Lomisoidea and Paguroidea. The Raffles Bulletin of Zoology 23: 5-107.
- Meyer CP (2003) Molecular systematics of cowries (Gastropoda: Cypraeidae) and diversification patterns in the tropics. Biological Journal of the Linnean Society 79: 401–459. https://doi.org/10.1046/j.1095-8312.2003.00197.x
- Milne-Edwards A (1880) Report on the results of dredging, under the supervision of Alexander Agassiz, in the Gulf of Mexico, and in the Caribbean Sea, 1877, 78, 79, by the United States Coast Survey steamer "Blake", Lieut.-Commander C.D. Sigsbee, U.S.N., and Com-

mander J.R. Bar tlett, U.S.N., commanding. VIII. Études préliminaires sur les Crustacés. Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard College 8(1): 1–68.

- Milne-Edwards A, Bouvier E-L (1891) Observations générales sur les paguriens recueillis dans la mer des Antilles et le Golfe du Mexique, par le Blake et le Hassler, sous la direction de M. Alexandre Agassiz. Bulletin de Société Philomatique (8)3(1): 102–110.
- Osawa M (1995) A new parapagurid genus, *Tsunogaipagurus*, for *Sympagurus chuni* (Balss, 1911) (Crustacea: Decapoda: Anomura). Proceedings of the Japanese Society of Systematic Zoology (53): 62–70.
- Plessis A du, le Roux SG, Guelpa A (2016) The CT Scanner Facility at Stellenbosch University: An open access X-ray computed tomography laboratory. Nuclear Instruments and Methods in Physics Research Section B: Beam Interactions with Materials and Atoms 384: 42–49. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.nimb.2016.08.005
- Ratnasignham S, Hebert PDN (2007) BOLD: The Barcode of Life Data System (http://www.barcodinglife.org). Molecular Ecology Notes 7(3): 355–364.
- Poore GCB (2004) Marine decapod Crustacea of Southern Australia, a guide to identification. CSIRO Publishing, Collingwood, Australia, 574 pp.
- Saint Laurent M de (1972) Sur la famille des Parapaguridae Smith, 1882. Description de *Ty-phlopagurus foresti* gen. nov., et de quinze espèces ou sous-espèces nouvelles de *Parapagurus* Smith (Crustacea, Decapoda). Bijdragen tot de Dierkunde 42(2): 97–123.
- Smith SI (1879) The stalked–eyed crustaceans of the Atlantic coast of North America north of Cape Cod. Transactions of the Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences 5(1): 27–136.
- Smith SI (1883) Preliminary report on the Brachyura and Anomura dredged in deep water off the south coast of New England by the United States Fish Commission in 1880, 1881, and 1882. Proceedings of the United States National Museum 6(1): 1–57. https://doi. org/10.5479/si.00963801.6-343.1
- Stebbing TRR (1910) General catalogue of South African Crustacea (Part V of S.A. Crustacea, for the Marine Investigations in South Africa). Annals of the South African Museum 6(4): 281–593.
- Stebbing TRR (1914) Stalk-eyed Crustacea Malacostraca of the Scottish National Antarctic Expedition. Transactions of the Royal Society of Edinburgh 50 2(9): 253–307, pls 23–32.
- Studer T (1883) Verzeichniss der während der Reise S. M. S. Gazelle an der Wesküste von Africa, Ascension und dem Cap der guten Hoffnung gesammelten Crustaceen. Abhandlungen der K. Preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften (Berlin) 2 (1882): 1-32, pls 1, 2.
- Sunnucks P, Hales DF (1996) Numerous transposed sequences of mitochondrial cytochrome oxidase I–II in aphids of the genus *Sitobion* (Hemiptera: Aphididae). Molecular Biology and Evolution 13(3): 510–524. https://doi.org/10.1093/oxfordjournals.molbev.a025612
- Werle E, Schneider C, Renner M, Volker M, Fiehn W (1994) Convenient single-step, one tube purification of PCR products for direct sequencing. Nucleic Acids Research 22: 4354–4355. https://doi.org/10.1093/nar/22.20.4354
- Yemane D, Field J, Leslie R (2009) Spatio-temporal patterns in the diversity of demersal fish communities off the south coast of South Africa. Marine Biology 157: 269–281. https:// doi.org/10.1007/s00227-009-1314-y

RESEARCH ARTICLE



# An illustrated checklist of the genus Elymnias Hübner, 1818 (Nymphalidae, Satyrinae)

Chia-Hsuan Wei<sup>1</sup>, David J. Lohman<sup>2,3,4</sup>, Djunijanti Peggie<sup>5</sup>, Shen-Horn Yen<sup>1</sup>

I Department of Biological Sciences, National Sun Yat-Sen University, Kaohsiung, 80424, Taiwan 2 Department of Biology, City College of New York, City University of New York, New York, NY, 10031, USA 3 Ph.D. Program in Biology, Graduate Center, City University of New York, New York, NY, 10016, USA 4 Entomology Section, National Museum of the Philippines, Manila, 1000, Philippines 5 Division of Zoology, Research Centre for Biology-LIPI, Cibinong-Bogor, 16911, Indonesia

Corresponding authors: Shen-Horn Yen (shenhornyen@mail.nsysu.edu.tw); David J. Lohman (dlohman@ccny.cuny.edu)

Academic editor: <i>T. Simonsen</i>   Received 9 March	17   Accepted 19 April 2017   Published 25 May 2017
http://zoobank.org/B6631828	401-4F98-BFBD-7A504DCA1A3C

Citation: Wei C-H, Lohman DJ, Peggie D, Yen S-H (2017) An illustrated checklist of the genus *Elymnias* Hübner, 1818 (Nymphalidae, Satyrinae). ZooKeys 676: 47–152. https://doi.org/10.3897/zooKeys.676.12579

# Abstract

We review the genus *Elymnias* Hübner, 1818, a morphologically diverse satyrine butterfly clade involved in multifarious Batesian mimicry relationships throughout Asia and Africa. A variety of different model species are mimicked, and many *Elymnias* species are sexually dimorphic mimics, with males and females resembling different model species. We revise species and subspecies delimitations in light of an integrative taxonomic investigation using external morphology, male and female genital morphology, and a multilocus molecular phylogeny. There is little interspecific genitalic variation among species in this group, and previous taxonomists therefore relied almost entirely on wing patterns. Our molecular phylogenetic analysis reveals several examples of polymorphism or wing pattern divergence within a single species currently classified as two or more different species. We also found examples of wing pattern convergence among disparate lineages that mimic the same widespread model species. Frequently, two or more phenotypically similar species were classified as a single species. This comprehensive checklist reviews all names associated with *Elymnias* to align its taxonomy with the evolutionary history of the group. All available information on nomenclature, type localities, repositories of type specimens, and geographical distributions is summarized, and images of adult specimens and genitalia are provided along with distribution maps of all species and selected subspecies. We identify 2 species incertae sedis, establish 15 monophyletic species groups (including 1 species unplaced in any species group), and make 49 taxonomic changes, including 35 new synonyms, 7 new combinations (2 of which have new status), 1 resurrected combination, 1 resurrected subspecies, and 7 status changes.

Copyright Chia-Hsuan Wei et al. This is an open access article distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution License (CC BY 4.0), which permits unrestricted use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original author and source are credited.

#### **Keywords**

Batesian mimicry, convergent evolution, Elymniini, polymorphism, sexual dimorphism, Southeast Asia

## Introduction

*Elymnias* Hübner, 1818 (Nymphalidae: Satyrinae) is a species-rich and widespread butterfly genus distributed throughout the Old World tropics (Aoki et al. 1982). It derives its name from *Elymnias jynx* Hübner, 1818 (now *Elymnias hypermnestra hypermnestra* (Linnaeus, 1763)) (Fruhstorfer 1907). The genus' widespread range and remarkable wing pattern diversity, together with the economic importance of several species, has attracted the attention of taxonomists and agricultural entomologists for centuries (Merrett 1993; Wallace 1869). However, the entire group has not been examined systematically in over 100 years (Fruhstorfer 1907; 1911), and no studies to date have used genetic data to substantiate taxonomic hypotheses. Most species are found in the Indo-Australian Archipelago, a geographically complex and geologically dynamic area with over 20,000 islands that are likely to have contributed to diversification in this taxon (Lohman et al. 2011).

We recognize a single Afrotropical species with two subspecies and 52 Australasian species with 181 subspecies distributed from Nepal to Sri Lanka in the west, throughout tropical and subtropical Asia, and extending east to Taiwan and south to Australia's Cape York and the Bismark Archipelago of Papua New Guinea. A few species are widespread across several countries or landmasses, but many are restricted to single islands. Several new species have been discovered recently (Monastyrskii 2004; Okubo 2010; Saito and Koshi 2012), highlighting the rarity of many species and their predilection for relatively inaccessible locales, such as high mountains and remote islands.

Species in the genus differ markedly in wing color, pattern, shape, and size, making *Elymnias* one of the most morphologically heterogeneous butterfly genera (Feltwell 1993). This morphological diversity is apparently because most species are Batesian mimics of strikingly different, unpalatable model butterfly species (Corbet 1933; 1943). Many *Elymnias* species are monomorphic; conspecific males and females mimic the same model species (*e.g., E. paradoxa* and *E. vasudeva*). However, some species are sexually dimorphic mimics (Moore 1894; Punnett 1915; Vane-Wright 1976), with males and females mimicking different models and differing markedly in wing color and pattern (*e.g., E. kuenstleri* and *E. harterti*; Corbet et al. 1992; Parsons 2000). A few sexually dimorphic *Elymnias* species mimic a single sexually dimorphic model species, such as *E. casiphone* and *E. saueri*, which both mimic *Euploea mulciber*. A few species exhibit variability in sexual dimorphism: males and females in some populations mimic the same model species and are monomorphic, while the same species is strongly dimorphic in other locales (*e.g., E. hypermnestra* and *E. agondas*).

Larvae of all species with known life histories feed exclusively on palms (Arecaceae) (Bascombe et al. 1999; Ek-Amnuay 2012; Parsons 2000; Robinson et al. 2017), and several species are also agricultural pests on economically important oil palm, *Elaeis guineensis* 

(Koh and Gan 2007; Merrett 1993). Adults are known to feed on exudates from rotting fruit (Treadaway and Schroeder 2012). Palm-feeding butterflies are not known to sequester noxious secondary compounds from their larval hosts, and naïve avian predators readily consumed adult *E. hypermnestra* in laboratory trials (S.-H. Yen, unpublished results), supporting the hypothesis that *Elymnias* are Batesian and not Müllerian mimics.

After the description of Linnaeus's Papilio hypermenstra (now Elymnias hypermnestra hypermnestra) in 1763, the accumulation of new species/subspecies publications was slow and confined to few localities, for instance, E. nesaea (Linnaeus, 1764) from Java, E. panthera (Fabricius, 1787) from Borneo, and E. vitellia (Stoll, [1781]) from Ambon. Most species and subspecies were described during between the middle of the 19th century and early 20th century in the following works: Hewitson (1858; 1861; 1867; 1874; South East Asian Islands), Felder and Felder (1860; 1863; 1867; Philippines), Butler (1867; 1871; 1874; 1882; 1883; Asia), Distant (1882a; b; 1883; 1886; Malaysia), Semper (1887; 1892; Philippines), Grose-Smith (1889; 1892; 1894a; b; 1897; South East Asian Islands), Staudinger (1889; 1894a; b; Palawan and New Guinea), de Nicéville (1890; 1893; 1895; 1898; 1900; 1902; Indo-Malaya) , Moore (1857; 1875; 1878a; b; 1880; 1886; 1894; Indian subcontinent and Indochina), Fruhstorfer (1894a; b; c; 1895a; b; 1896a; b; c; 1898a; b; c; 1899; 1900; 1902a; b; c; 1904a; b; c; d; Southeast Asia; 1911), Rothschild (1915a; b; c; d; islands surrounding New Guinea), Hemming (1967; global), and Talbot (1929; 1932; Malaysia). Several new taxa have been discovered during the last 40 years, including species described by Jumalon (1975; Philippines), Tsukada and Nishiyama (1979; Southeast Asia), Tateishi (2001; Southeast Asia), Uémura and Kitamura (2001; Philippines), Monastyrskii (2004; the Indochina), Suzuki (2006; the Andaman Islands), Okubo (2010; the Lesser Sunda Islands), and Saito and Koshi (2012; Indochina).

The first checklist of *Elymnias* was compiled by Wallace (1869), followed by Butler (1871); Gaede (1931) enumerated the *Elymnias* species recognized at that time. The most recent comprehensive generic revision was completed by Fruhstorfer (1907; 1911), who recognized over 200 species-level taxa. This most recent study established the genus' higher classification, infrageneric grouping, geographical distributions, diagnostic characters, and synonyms. He recognized Elymniopsis Westwood, [1851] (now a junior synonym of *Elymnias*) as a valid genus and separated *Elymnias* into two subgenera: Elymnias and Mimadelias Moore, 1894. However, Fruhstorfer's taxonomic treatment relied entirely on comparisons of wing shape and color pattern; he did not examine genitalia. After this work, a few additional publications provide regional checklists with images of adults, including: Aoki and Uémura (1982), D'Abrera (1985), Pinratana (1988), Corbet et al. (1992), Osada et al. (1999), Chou (2000), Monastyrskii (2005), Ek-Amnuay (2012), Treadaway and Schroeder (2012), and Inayoshi (2017). These works, together with G. Lamas' catalog of butterfly names established the taxonomic groundwork for the genus. Prior to the present study, ca. 47 species and 190 subspecies were recognized (G. Lamas, pers. comm.).

This checklist enumerates and verifies all current combinations and synonyms, and provides original literature citations, type localities, repositories of type specimens,

photographs of specimens and genitalia, and maps of each subspecies' geographical range and type locality. Integrative taxonomic practice employing multi-locus molecular phylogenetics in concert with data from wing and genitalic characters has informed taxonomic decisions to retain or revise contentious classification and nomenclature. This checklist is meant to clarify taxonomic problems in the genus and aid biologists interested in studying butterfly biodiversity, but will also serve as a framework for future studies on the phylogeny, biogeography, wing pattern evolution, and speciation of this fascinating radiation of Batesian mimetic butterfly species.

#### Material and methods

#### Examination of original literature and type specimens

The taxonomic changes we propose are based on examinations of hundreds of specimens in dozens of museums, quantification of wing and genitalic characters including over 100 dissections of males and females (Wei et al. in prep.), and a multi-locus molecular phylogenetic analysis based on six genetic markers from over 200 specimens including nearly every species that we recognize (Lohman et al. in prep.).

Verification of type specimens was based on information provided in the original literature as well as critical review of the collection of specific authors, especially Fruhstorfer. All taxonomic treatments proposed in the present study, including the availability of infrasubspecific taxa, follow regulations and suggestions of the latest version of ICZN (1999).

All publications with original descriptions of new taxa or describing new taxonomic acts were consulted to verify the status and collection localities of type material. Geographical information was obtained directly from specimen labels and from literature to provide accurate locality data and minimize misinterpretation of geographical localities caused by misidentified or mislabeled specimens.

All images of specimens photographed in various museum collections are used here with permission from each museum. Except for the photographs provided by KUTH (Department of Entomology, Kasetsart University), David J. Lohman, and the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University, all the other photographs were taken by Chia-Hsuan Wei and Shen-Horn Yen.

The following abbreviations are used to specify the repository of type material. Specimens, including type specimens, were borrowed and/or photographed from many of these institutions and private collections.

## Abbreviations of specimen repositories

**DNPFIC** Forest Insect Collection, Department of National Parks, Wildlife and Plant Conservation, Thailand

ECMP	Entomology Collection, Bureau of Science, Manila, Philippines
FMNH	Field Museum of Natural History, Chicago, USA
HPC	Hiroto Hanafusa Private Collection, Japan
HSPC	Hiroyuki Soeda Personal Collection, Japan
IM	Indian Museum, Calcutta, India
IPC	Yutaka Inayoshi Private Collection, Chiang Mai, Thailand
JPC	Julian Jumalon Private Collection, Cebu City, Philippines
KMSPC	Kazu-Michi Suzuki Private Collection, Japan
KUTH	Department of Entomology, Kasetsart University, Thailand
LSL	Linnaean Society of London, London, London, UK
MCZ	Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University, USA
MEPR	Museo Entomologico Pietro Rossi, Duino, Italy
NODAI	Tokyo University of Agriculture, Tokyo, Japan
MUS	Malaysia Universiti Sarawak, Kota Samarahan, Malaysia
NBC	National Biodiversity Center, Leiden, Netherlands
NHM	The National History Museum, London, UK
NHMT	The National History Museum at Tring, Tring, UK
NHMW	Vienna Museum of Natural History, Vienna, Austria
NMNH	National Museum of Natural History, USA
NRM	Naturhistoriska Riksmuseet, Stockholm, Sweden
NSYSU	National Sun Yat-Sen University, Kaohsiung, Taiwan
NWSUAF	Northwest A & F University, Shaanxi, China
OMPC	Kikumaro Okano Private Collection, Japan
OPC	Kiyoshi Okubo Private Collection, Japan
PNM	National Museum of the Philippines, Manila, Philippines
SMFD	Naturmuseum Senckenberg, Frankfurt am Main, Germany
SMK	Sarawak Museum Kuching, Sarawak, Malaysia
SMTD	Staatliches Museum für Tierkunde, Dresden, Germany
SPC	Kotaro Saito Private Collection, Japan
TME	Toyosato Museum of Entomology, Tsukuba, Japan
TPC	Tsukada Private Collection, Japan
UPC	Yoshinobu Uémura Private Collection, Japan
ZMHB	Museum für Naturkunde, Berlin, Germany
ZMUC	Zoological Museum University of Copenhagen, Copenhagen, Denmark

# Species concept and integrative taxonomic approach

We ascribe to the Biological Species Concept, which defines species as reproductively isolated groups of populations (Mayr 1940). We have attempted to recognize reproductive isolation between species by identifying coordinated morphological and/or genetic differences among species in several traits. We also expect that species should not be polyphyletic and that species should generally be monophyletic after sufficient

time since divergence from their sister taxon. We regard subspecies as phenotypically distinctive geographic variants and do not expect them to be monophyletic or reproductively isolated from other subspecies (Braby et al. 2012). However, a subspecies should be differentiable from other conspecific subspecies using morphology, genetic data, or other characteristics.

Given the within-species morphological variability known from this and other mimetic butterfly taxa (Punnett 1915), we adopted the following procedures for evaluating the validity of prior taxonomic hypotheses: (1) We reconstructed phylogenies using both morphological (Wei et al. in prep.) and molecular data (Lohman et al. in prep.), and used these as guides for interpreting relationships among species and taxonomic boundaries within species complexes; (2) In these analyses, we endeavored to include specimens from the type localities (or the surrounding area-at least the same island group) of the nominotypical subspecies to substantiate taxonomic boundaries of geographically widespread species with multiple subspecies (e.g., agondas, casiphone, hypermnestra, nesaea, and panthera); (3) We considered the geological history of a species' range (Hall 2001; Hall and Smyth 2008; Sathiamurthy and Voris 2006), particularly for taxa that are rare in museum collections and not readily available for morphological or molecular study. For example, present-day Sulawesi comprises multiple terranes, some of which originated in different biogeographical subregions, that collided in the Miocene (Lohman et al. 2011; Stelbrink et al. 2012). If two or more subspecies of the same species are described from a large and geologically complex island such as Sulawesi or New Guinea and we had limited material for phylogenetic study, then we generally retained the landmass's different subspecies for lack of evidence to synonymize them; (4) When genetic and/or ecological data suggested that different names had been applied to different mimetic forms, sexes, or seasonal forms, we synonymized these taxa.

For convenience, we have divided the genus into 15 monophyletic species groups (Lohman et al. in prep.) named after each clade's oldest named species. Because of the uniformity of genitalia and extreme intraspecific variability in wing patterns, there are few if any morphological synapomorphies that can be used to discriminate these species groups. They have been circumscribed based on relatedness as inferred by a multilocus molecular phylogeny.

## Distribution maps and type localities

A variety of sources were used to infer the distribution maps that we provide, including museum data, taxonomic and other publications (Aoki et al. 1982; Braby 2000; Ek-Amnuay 2012; Hanafusa 2001; Inayoshi 2017; Monastyrskii 2004; 2005; Okubo 2010; Parsons 2000; Saito and Koshi 2012; Suzuki 2006; Tateishi 2001; Treadaway and Schroeder 2012; Uémura and Kitamura 2001; Vane-Wright and de Jong 2003). The majority of *Elymnias* taxa were described when most of South and Southeast Asia were colonized by European countries, and many of the type locality names given in the species descriptions have changed since colonial times. Therefore, in addition to the original type locality names given in the species description, we have attempted to provide the modern locality names in parentheses. In the text below, we do not attempt to use present knowledge of the taxon's distribution to infer the precise location where the type was collected. However, when designating type localities on the distribution maps, we have attempted to use knowledge of the taxon's current distribution and other information to indicate the type locality as precisely as possible. Nonetheless, many type localities are imprecise and cannot be localized because many labels simply list the island where the specimen was found (*e.g.*, New Guinea) rather than a precise locality.

# Format of the checklist

This annotated checklist is formatted in the following way: *valid species name* author, year SPECIMENS: Figs X, Y, Z; MALE GENITALIA: Figs X, Y, Z; DISTRIBUTION: Fig: X *ssp. recognized valid subspecies name*, author, year *Original combination of subspecies*, Author, Year. **TL**: Type locality provided in origi-

nal description (Current name of type locality in a standardized format- COUN-TRY: Province, locality). **TS:** Depository of type specimen. Original citation.

*Junior synonym original combination*, Author, Year. **TL:** Type locality provided in original description (Current name of type locality); **TS**: Depository of type specimen. Original citation.

# **Checklist of Elymnias**

ELYMNIAS Hübner, 1818 (Type species: Elymnias jynx Hübner, 1818, = Papilio hypermnestra Linnaeus, 1763) Zuträge Samml. exot. Schmett. 1:12.
Didonis Hübner, [1819] (Type species: Papilio vitellia Stoll, 1781)<sup>1</sup> Verz. bek. Schmett. 2: 17.
Dyctis Boisduval, 1832 (Type species: Dyctis agondas Boisduval, 1832) Voy. Astrolabe. 1: 138.
Agrusia Moore, 1894 (Type species: Melanitis esaca Westwood, 1851) Lepidoptera Indica 2 (18): 169.
Bruasa Moore, 1894 (Type species: Melanitis penanga Westwood, 1851) Lepidoptera Indica 2 (18): 164–165.
Melynias Moore, 1894 (Type species: Papilio lais Cramer, [1777]) Lepidoptera Indica 2 (18): 156–163.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> The type species of *Didonis* Hübner was erroneously thought to be *Papilio biblis* Fabricius, 1807 in earlier literature. Scudder (1875) subsequently selected *Papilio vitellia* Stoll as the type species, and this designation thereby prevented misusage of the name and confusion with the genus *Biblis* Fabricius, 1807 as stated by Hemming (1967).

- *Mimadelias* Moore, 1894 (Type species: *Elymnias vasudeva* Moore, 1858)<sup>2</sup> *Lepidoptera Indica* 2 (18): 165–168.
- *Elymniopsis* Fruhstorfer, 1907 (Type species: *Papilio phegea* Fabricius, 1793)<sup>3</sup> *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 173–174.

#### bammakoo-group

#### bammakoo (Westwood, 1851)

- Specimens: Fig. 1A–D; Male Genitalia: Fig. 22A; Distribution: Fig. 27 ssp. bammakoo (Westwood, 1851)
  - *Papilio phegea* Fabricius, 1793. **TL**: UGANDA. **TS**: ZMUC. (preoccupied by *Papilio phegea* Borkhausen, 1788). *Ent. Syst.* 3 (1): 132.
  - Melanitis bammakoo Westwood, 1851. TL: Ashanti (GHANA: Ashanti Region). TS: NHM. Gen. diurn. Lep. 2: 405, pl. 68, fig. 3.
  - *Elymnias phegea* var. *intermedia* Aurivillius, 1898. **TL**: not indicated. **TS**: NRM. *K. svenska Vetenskakad. Handl.* 31 (5): 45.
  - *Elymnias phegea* ab. *angustata* Bartel, 1905. **TL**: KAMERUN, Barombi Station (CAMEROON: Southwest Region, Barombi Mbo). **TS**: unknown. *Novit. Zool.* 12: 129.
  - *Elymiopsis bammakoo* var. *hybrida* Niepelt, 1915. **TL**: Kassai River (Democratic Republic of Congo: Kasai River). **TS**: NHM. *Int. Ent. Zs.* 9: 58.
  - *Elymniopsis lise* Hemming, 1960. TL: UGANDA. TS: ZMUC. (replaced *Papilio phegea* Fabricius, 1793). *Annot. lep.* 1: 30.

#### ssp. *rattrayi* Sharpe, 1902

- *Elymnias rattrayi* Sharpe, 1902. **TL**: Entebbe (UGANDA: Central Uganda, Entebbe). **TS**: NHM. *Entomologist* 35: 41.
- *Elymnias ugandae* Grünberg, 1908. **TL**: UGANDA. **TS**: unknown. *Sitzungsber. Ges. Naturf. Freunde. Berlin.* 1908: 51.

*Elymniopsis ugandae* f. *rattrayi* Lewis, 1974. **TL**: UGANDA. **TS**: unknown. *Butter-flies of the World*, p. 266, pl. 115, fig. 15.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Moore (1894) did not include any species when establishing *Mimadelias* in Part 18 of his *Lepidoptera Indica*. The type species *vasudeva* was subsequently designated as the type species in his Part 19 of the same series.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> Elymniopsis has often been regarded as a distinct genus since its establishment in 1907 by Fruhstorfer, and most references of Afrotropical butterflies list it as a genus of its own (e.g., Larsen 2005). Hemming (1943) first synonymized this genus with Elymnias and the opinion was followed by Gardiner (2010) and further supported by the phylogenetic studies by Peña et al. (2006). In our molecular phylogenetic study (Lohman et al. in prep.), this taxon is sister to all of the Asian species. However, aside from their wing patterns, which mimic various Acraea spp. (Nymphalidae: Heliconiinae), the morphological features of this species are not distinct from other Elymnias (Wei et al. in prep.), and we refrain from retaining the monotypic genus Elymniopsis.

Elymniopsis bammakoo rattrayi (Sharpe, 1902). TL: UGANDA. TS: unknown. Butterflies of West Africa, p. 283.

# paradoxa-group

## paradoxa Staudinger, 1894

- Specimens: Fig. 1E–F; MALE GENITALIA: Fig. 22B; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 28 *Elymnias paradoxa* Staudinger, 1894. TL: Kubary (Рариа New Guinea: Madang Province, Mt. Kubari). TS: ZMHB. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 7 (1): 116.
  - *Elymnias erastus* Grose-Smith, 1894. **TL**: Sattelberg (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Morobe Province, Huon Peninsula, Sattelberg). **TS**: NHM. *Novit. Zool.* 1 (3): 588.

## papua-group

#### papua Wallace, 1869

- Specimens: Fig. 1G–M; Male Genitalia: Fig. 22C; Distribution: Fig. 29 ssp. papua Wallace, 1869<sup>4</sup>
  - *Elymnias papua* Wallace, 1869. TL: New Guinea<sup>5</sup>. TS: NHM. *Trans. Ent. Soc. Lond.* 1869 (4): 329.
  - *Elymnias viridescens* Grose-Smith, 1894. **TL**: Humboldt Bay (INDONESIA: Papua, Jayapura, Yos Sudarso Bay). **TS**: NHM. *Novit. Zool.* 1(2): 365, pl. 12, figs 5–6.
  - Dyctis viridescens var. kakarona Hagen, 1897. TL: Sattelberg (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Morobe Province, Huon Peninsula, Sattelberg). TS: NHMT. Jarhb. Nass. Ver. Nat. 50: 78.
  - *Elymnias papua bivittata* van Eecke, 1915. **syn. n. TL**: Bivakeiland, Koofbivak, New Guinea (INDONESIA: Papua, Asmat Regency, Bivak Island). **TS**: NBC. *Nova Guinea* 13 (1): 65, pl. 3, fig. 5 & 5a.

## ssp. lactentia Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias papua lactentia* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Waigiu Island (INDONESIA: West Papua, Raja Ampat Regency, Waigeo). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 240.

# ssp. cinereomargo Joicey & Noakes, 1915

*Elymnias viridescens cinereomargo* Joicey & Noakes, 1915. **TL**: Biak Island (INDO-NESIA: Papua, Biak). **TS**: NHM. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* 1915 (2): 196.

#### ssp. climena Talbot, 1932

*Elymnias climena* Talbot, 1932. **TL**: Mysol Island (INDONESIA: West Papua, Raja Ampat Regency, Misool). **TS**: NHM. *Bull. Hill Mus. Witley* 4 (3): 168.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> We recognize 5 subspecies of *papua* in the present study and synonymize *bivitatta* with *papua* because no significant morphological differences were found. In addition, no apparent barriers to dispersal seem to exist between the geographic ranges of these two taxa.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> Since Wallace only traveled to the Bird's Head Peninsula on New Guinea, it is likely that the type specimen was collected in what is now the Indonesian province of West Papua.

#### ssp. euploeoides Talbot, 1932

*Elymnias euploeoides* Talbot, 1932. **TL**: Batchian (INDONESIA: North Maluku, Bacan). **TS**: NHM. *Bull. Hill Mus. Witley* 4 (3): 167.

#### esaca-group

#### esaca (Westwood 1851)<sup>6</sup>

- Specimens: Figs 1N–P, 2A–C; Male Genitalia: Fig. 22D–E; Distribution: Fig. 30 ssp. esaca (Westwood, 1851)
  - Melanitis esaca Westwood, 1851. TL: East Indies. TS: NHM. Gen. diurn. Lep. 2: 405.
  - *Elymnias godferyi* Distant, 1883. **TL**: Sungei Ujong (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Negeri Sembilan, Sungei Ujong). **TS**: NHM. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* 12 (71): 351.
  - Dyctis esacoides de Nicéville, [1893]. TL: Perak (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Perak), Battak Mountains<sup>7</sup> (INDONESIA: North Sumatra). TS: IM. *J. Bomb. Nat. Hist. Soc.* 7 (3): 323, pl. H, fig. 2.

## ssp. egialina (C. & R. Felder, 1863)

Melanitis egialina C. & R. Felder, 1863. TL: Luzon (Philippines: Luzon). TS: NHMW.

Wien. ent. Monats. 7 (4): 121.

Melanitis ligya C. & R. Felder, 1863. **nom. nud. TL**: Luzon (PHILIPPINES: Luzon). **TS**: NHMW. *Wien. ent. Monats.* 7 (4): 121.

Melanitis pallas C. & R. Felder, 1863. nom. nud. TL: Luzon (PHILIPPINES: Luzon). TS: NHMW. Wien. ent. Monats. 7 (4): 121.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> The distinctiveness of *esaca* and *vasudeva* has never been doubted and they have been treated as distinct species in all prior studies. The former is distributed throughout most of the Greater Sunda Islands, the Philippines, and the Thai-Malay peninsula, and the range of the latter encompasses northeast India, Myanmar, northern Laos, northern Vietnam and southwest China. The wings of male *esaca* are shorter and more attenuate than *vasudeva*, and have black ground coloration with a metallic submarginal band in some specimens. The male of *vasudeva* is not dramatically different from the female in wing shape or color pattern. However, our molecular phylogenetic analysis (Lohman et al. in prep.) reveals that both specimens of *vasudeva* (from China and India) are nested within a clade of three *esaca* specimens from Java, Mindanao, and peninsular Malaysia. This paraphyletic relationship suggests that the two species should be synonymized. However, we regard both species as valid because: 1) wing color and pattern are strongly dimorphic in *esaca*, but more or less monomorphic in *vasudeva*; 2) the wing shape of *esaca* males differs from females, and this is not true of *vasudeva*; and 3) the two taxa are parapatric.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> "Battak Mountains" is the type locality for many butterfly and other animal taxa, but the name appears on no recent map of Sumatra. It seems to refer to the mountainous region historically inhabited by the Batak ethnic groups in northeast Sumatra. From the description in de Nicéville and Martin (1895), "Battak Mountains" seems to refer to the portion of the Barisan Mountain Range running along the western edge of North Sumatra Province, including the peaks surrounding Lake Toba.

# ssp. borneensis Wallace, 18698

- *Elymnias borneensis* Wallace, 1869. TL: Sarawak (East MALAYSIA: Sarawak). TS: NHM. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* 1869 (4): 324.
- *Elymnias (Mimadelias) esaca taeniola* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **syn. n. TL**: southeast Borneo. **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 250.

# ssp. andersonii (Moore, 1886)9

- Dyctis andersonii Moore, 1886. TL: Mergui (MYANMAR: Thanintharyi, Mergui Archipelago). TS: NHM. J. Linn. Soc. Lond. 21 (1): 33, pl. 3, fig. 5.
- *Elymnias (Mimadelias) oberthuri* Fruhstorfer, 1902. syn. n. TL: Renong, Siam (THAILAND: Ranong). TS: NHM. *Soc. Ent.* 17 (11): 82.

# ssp. maheswara Fruhstorfer, 1894

*Elymnias (Dyctis) maheswara* Fruhstorfer, 1894. **TL**: Gede Vulcan (INDONESIA: West Java, Mt. Gede). **TS**: NHM. *Ent. Nachr.* 20 (2): 21.

# ssp. leontina Fruhstorfer, 1898

*Elymnias esaca leontina* Fruhstorfer, 1898. **TL**: Nias (INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Nias). **TS**: NHM. *Ent. Zs.* 12 (14): 99.

# ssp. pseudodelias Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias (Mimadelias) esaca pseudodelias* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Sumatra (INDO-NESIA: Sumatra). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 250.

# ssp. georgi Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias (Mimadelias) esaca georgi* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Mindanao (PHILIP-PINES: Mindanao). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 251.

# ssp. saifuli Hanafusa, 1993

*Elymnias esaca saifuli* Hanafusa, 1993. **TL**: Siberut Island (INDONESIA: West Sumatra, Mentawai Islands, Siberut). **TS**: HPC. *Futao* (11): 3.

# ssp. popularis Hanafusa, 1994

*Elymnias esaca popularis* Hanafusa, 1994. **TL**: Tanahmasa Island (INDONESIA: North Sumatra, South Nias Regency, Batu Islands, Tanahmasa). **TS**: HPC. *Futao* (17): 19.

# ssp. splendida Tateishi, 2001

*Elymnias esaca splendida* Tateishi, 2001. **TL**: Singkep Island (INDONESIA: Riau Islands, Lingga Archipelago, Singkep Island). **TS**: FMNH. *Futao* (39): 13.

# ssp. lingga Tateishi, 2001

*Elymnias esaca lingga* Tateishi, 2001. **TL**: Lingga Island (INDONESIA: Riau Islands, Lingga Archipelago, Lingga Island). **TS**: FMNH. *Futao* (39): 14.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>8</sup> The subspecies *esaca taeniola* is synonymized with *esaca borneensis* because there are no consistent morphological differences between them and no obvious biogeographical barriers within the island Borneo that would restrict gene flow and maintain subspecific differences.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> oberthuri was originally described as a species by Fruhstorfer (1902b) and subsequently downgraded to be a subspecies of vasudeva (Fruhstorfer 1907). We synonymize it with esaca andersonii because these two names seem to represent opposite sexes of the same subspecies confined to the Thai-Malay Peninsula.

#### ssp. nigricans Tateishi, 2001

*Elymnias esaca nigricans* Tateishi, 2001. **TL**: Enggano Island (INDONESIA: Bengkulu, Enggano Island). **TS**: FMNH. *Futao* (39): 14.

#### ssp. andrewi Schröder & Treadaway, 2003

*Elymnias esaca andrewi* Schröder & Treadaway, 2003. **TL**: PHILIPPINES: Oriental Mindoro, Mt. Halcon. **TS**: SMFD. *Nachr. ent. Ver. Apollo* 23 (4): 193, pl. 1, figs 3–4.

#### ssp. leytensis Schröder & Treadaway, 2003

*Elymnias esaca leytensis* Schröder & Treadaway, 2003. **TL**: PHILIPPINES: Southern Leyte, Saint Bernard, Hinabian. **TS**: SMFD. *Nachr. ent. Ver. Apollo* 23 (4): 194, pl. 1, figs 7–8.

## ssp. tateishii Lamas, 2010

- *Elymnias esaca tateishii* Lamas, 2010. *SHILAP* 38 (150): 198. (replacement name of *Elymnias esaca lautensis* Teteishi, 2001).
- *Elymnias esaca lautensis* Tateishi, 2001. **TL**: Laut Island (INDONESIA: South Kalimantan, Kota Baru, Laut Island). **TS**: FMNH. *Futao* (39): 13. (preoccupied by *Elymnias harterti lautensis* Medicielo & Hanafusa, 1994).

#### vasudeva Moore, 1857<sup>10</sup>

Specimens: Fig. 2D–K; Male Genitalia: Fig. 22F; Distribution: Fig. 31 ssp. vasudeva Moore, 1857

- *Elymnias (Mimadelias) vasudeva vasudeva* Moore, 1857. **TL**: Darjeeling (INDIA: West Bengal, Darjeeling). **TS**: NHM. *Cat. lep. Ins. Mus. East India Coy.* 1: 238.
- *Elymnias thycana* Wallace, 1869. **syn. n. TL**: INDIA. **TS**: NHM. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* 1869 (4): 323. <sup>(8)</sup>
- Mimadelias deva Moore, 1894. syn. n. TL: Khasia Hills, Assam (INDIA: Meghalaya, Khasi Hills). TS: NHM. Lepid. Ind. 2 (19): 167, pl. 142, fig. 2a.
- Mimadelias burmensis Moore, 1893. syn. n. TL: Tenasserim (MYANMAR: Tanintharyi, Tenasserim). TS: NHM. Lepid. Ind. 2 (19): 168, pl. 143, fig. 1a-e.
- *Elymnias vacudera* [sic] *sinensis* Chou, Zhang & Xie, 2000. **syn. n. TL**: Yunnan (CHINA: Yunnan). **TS**: NWSUAF. *Entomotaxonomia* 22 (3): 224, figs 7–8.

#### dara-group

#### dara Distant & Pryer, 1887

Specimens: Fig. 3A–D; Male Genitalia: Fig. 22G–I; Distribution: Fig. 32

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>10</sup> Having examined all the type specimens and a long series of other material ranging from northeast India to southwest China, we failed to detect any consistent differences among the subspecies described by (Moore 1857; 1894), Wallace (1869), and Chou (2000). We consider all *vasudeva* subspecies to be indistinguishable from one another; the variable wing patterns lack diagnostic differences and are not reliable for delimiting subspecies.

#### ssp. dara Distant & Pryer, 1887

*Elymnias dara* Dinstant & Pryer, 1887. **TL**: north Borneo. **TS**: NHM. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* (5) 19 (109): 50.

ssp. albofasciata Staudinger, 1889

*Elymnias albofasciata* Staudinger, 1889. **TL**: PHILIPPINES: Palawan. **TS**: ZMHB *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 2 (1): 39.<sup>11</sup>

#### ssp. deminuta Staudinger, 1889

*Elymnias albofasciata* var. *deminuta* Staudinger, 1889. **TL**: Lawang (INDONESIA: East Java, Malang, Lawang). **TS**: ZMHB. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 2 (1): 40.

#### ssp. bengena Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias dara bengena* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Palabuan (INDONESIA: West Java, Sukabumi, Pelabuhan Ratu). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 216.

#### ssp. darina Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias dara darina* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Battak Mountains (INDONESIA: North Sumatra). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 215.

#### ssp. daedalion (de Nicéville, 1890)

Dyctis daedalion de Nicéville, 1890. TL: Myittha (MYANMAR: Mandalay, Kyaukse, Myittha). TS: IM. J. Bomb. nat. Hist. Soc. 5 (3): 202, pl. D, fig. 4.

#### patna-group

## *patna* (Westwood, 1851)<sup>12</sup>

Specimens: Fig. 3E–I; Male Genitalia: Fig. 22J; Distribution: Fig. 33

- <sup>11</sup> Staudinger (1889) described *albofasciata* based on specimens from Palawan. However, the locality of a "type specimen" deposited in ZMHB is labeled as "Tanyong Malim, Malacca". We consider the type to be either mislabeled or simply not a type of this subspecies. Staudinger (1889) indicated that he compared specimens of *dara* from Malacca (specimen provided by Künstler) and Palawan. The mistake in labeling is probably caused by historical confusion of the type locality since its publication.
- <sup>12</sup> Moore (1894) described *patnoides* as a distinct species, but Fruhstorfer (1907) downgraded it to be a form of *patna patna*. In the same publication, Fruhstorfer (1907) described *patna stictica* from Vietnamese specimens. Having examined long series from India, Myanmar, northern Thailand, northern Laos, Vietnam and Hainan (China), we find no consistent differences in wing pattern and wing shape among populations in this region. We therefore synonymize both *patnoides* and *stictica* with *patna*. The subspecies *hanitschi* from the Malay Peninsula has slightly different metallic blue sheen from the nominotypical subspecies, and molecular phylogenetic analysis reveals that the *patna* from India and *patna* from Malay Peninsula form distinct sister lineages. We therefore retain the subspecies status of *hanitschi* in the present study. Ek-Amnuay et al. (2007) described *inayoshii* based on specimens collected in Ranong and Trang Provinces in peninsular Thailand. The name, however, is not available under the Code. Additionally, the taxonomic status of the peninsular Thai populations is questionable, as we find that the wing shape and coloration of *inayoshii* are markedly different from *patna patna* and *patna hanitschi*. Since we have no material for DNA sequencing, we cannot determine whether the peninsular Thai populations should be treated as a subspecies of *patna* or a different species altogether. The nomenclatural problem of *inayoshii* requires confirmation of the taxon's species identity.

#### ssp. patna (Westwood, 1851)

- Melanitis patna Westwood, 1851. TL: East India. TS: NHM. Gen. diurn. Lep. 2: 405, pl. 68, fig. 2.
- *Elymnias patna bercovitzi* Joicey & Talbot, 1921. **TL**: Five Finger Mountains (CHINA: Hainan, Wuzhi Mountain). **TS**: NHM. *Bull. Hill Mus. Witley* 1 (1): 173.
- Melanyias patnoides Moore, 1893. syn. n. TL: Burma, Karen Hills, East Pegu (MYANMAR: Bago). TS: NHM. Lepid. Ind. 2 (19): 163, pl. 141, fig. 2 & 2a.
- *Elymnias patna stictica* Fruhstorfer, 1902. **syn. n. TL**: Than-Moi, Nordtonkin (VI-ETNAM: Lang Son, Than Moi). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 14 (2): 271.

#### ssp. hanitschi Martin, 1909

*Elymnias patna hanitschi* Martin, 1909. TL: Malayische Halbinsel (Thai-Malay Peninsula). TS: NHMT. Dt. ent. Z. Iris 22 (1): 52.

#### peali Wood-Mason, 1883

SPECIMENS: Fig. 3J–K; MALE GENITALIA: Fig. 22K; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 34 Elymnias peali Wood-Mason, 1883. TL: Aideo, Sibsagar district, Assam (INDIA: Assam, Sivasagar). TS: NHM. Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (5) 11: 62, pl. 2, fig. A & B.

## ceryx-group

#### *ceryx* (Boisduval, 1836)<sup>13</sup>

- Specimens: Fig. 3L–M; Male Genitalia: Fig. 22L; Distribution: Fig. 35
  - Melanitis ceryx Boisduval, 1836. TL: West Java (INDONESIA: West Java). TS: NHM. Hist. Nat. Ins., Spec. Gén. Lépid. 1: pl. 9, fig. 8.
    - *Elymnias hestinia* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **TL**: Java (INDONESIA: Java). **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 383.

#### kuenstleri Honrath, [1885]

- Specimens: Fig. 4A–C; Male Genitalia: Fig. 22M; Distribution: Fig. 36 ssp. *kuenstleri* Honrath, [1885]
  - *Elymnias künstleri* (*=kuenstleri*) Honrath, [1885]. **TL**: Perak and Malacca (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Perak and Malacca). **TS**: NHM. *Berl. ent. Z.* 29 (2): 276, pl. 8, fig. 3.

#### ssp. gauroides Fruhstorfer, 1894

*Elymnias gauroides* Fruhstorfer, 1894. **TL**: Tjisewu, West Java (INDONESIA: West Java, Cisewu). **TS**: NHM. *Ent. Nachr.* 20 (3): 43.

#### ssp. rileyi Corbet, 1933

*Elymnias kuenstleri rileyi* Corbet, 1933. **TL**: Borneo. **TS**: NHM. *Stylops* 2: 132. *Elymnias borneensis* Riley, 1923. **TL**: Borneo. **TS**: unknown. *Entomologist* 56 (717): 36.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>13</sup> Westwood (1851) was possibly unaware of the true collection locality of the type specimen of *ceryx*. Having examined the description, we confirm that the type locality of the type specimen should be Java, not Mexico.

## ssp. dohrnii de Nicéville, 189514

*Elymnias (Melynias) dohrnii* de Nicéville, 1895. **TL**: Bohorok, East Sumatra (IN-DONESIA: North Sumatra, Langkat Regency, Bohorok). **TS**: IM. *J. Bomb. nat. Hist. Soc.* 10 (1): 21, pl. S, fig. 12.

*Elymnias kuenstleri mariae* Toxopeus, 1936. syn. n. TL: Bekoelen (INDONESIA: South Sumatra, Bengkulu). TS: NBC. *Ent. Med. Ned. Ind.* 2: 46, fig. 1.

# ceryxoides de Nicéville, 1895. stat. rev.<sup>15</sup>

Specimens: Fig. 3N–O; Distribution: Fig. 37

*Elymnias (Melynias) ceryxoides* de Nicéville, 1895. **TL**: Battak Mountains (INDONESIA: North Sumatra). **TS: IM.** *J. Bomb. nat. Hist. Soc.* 10 (1): 22, pl. S, fig. 13.

*Elymnias ceryx ceryxoides* f. *nigritia* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Vulkan Singalang (IN-DONESIA: West Sumatra, Agam Regency, Mt. Singgalang). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 213.

## pellucida Fruhstorfer, 1895

Specimens: Fig. 4D–E; Male Genitalia: Fig. 22N; Distribution: Fig. 38 *Elymnias pellucida* Fruhstorfer, 1895. **TL**: Kinabalu (East Malaysia: Sabah, Mt.

Kinabalu). **TS**: NHM. *Ent. Nachr.* 21 (11): 168.

- *Elymnias annea* Pryer & Cator, 1894. **TL**: Borneo. **TS**: NHM. *Br. N. Borneo Herald* 12 (9): 234.
- *Elymnias aroa* Shelford, 1902. **TL**: Mount Penrissen, Sarawak (East MALAYSIA: Sarawak, Mt. Penrissen). **TS**: SMK. *Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond.* 1902 (2): 272.

#### penanga-group

#### penanga (Westwood, 1851)<sup>16</sup>

Specimens: Fig. 4F–L; Male Genitalia: Fig. 22O; Distribution: Fig. 39

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>14</sup> Toxopeus's mariae was described from Sumatra, from which de Nicéville's dohrnii was also collected. Since there are no remarkable or consistent morphological differences between the subspecies and because no biogeographic or climatic barriers to dispersal seem to exist on Sumatra, we consider mariae to be a junior synonym of dohrnii. de Nicéville's dohrnii was once placed as a subspecies either of *pellucida* (Fruhstorfer 1907) or of *patna* (D'Abrera 1985), here we can confirm it should be associated with *kuenstleri* after having examined the specimens from Sumatra.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>15</sup> The taxonomic status of De Nicéville's *ceryxoides* has been inconsistent. It was originally proposed as a subspecies of *ceryx*, and the treatment was followed by Fruhstorfer (1907). Aoki et al. (1982) suggested upgrading *ceryxoides* as an independent species without giving explanation, but this taxon was again downgraded as a subspecies of *ceryx* by D'Abrera in 1985. Having examined both morphology and genetic data, we conclude that *ceryxoides* should be regarded as a full species endemic to Sumatra.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>16</sup> Elymnias penanga is one of the few Elymnias species with polymorphic female color patterns. However, the female forms are not diagnostically different among subspecies. The diagnostic characters that distinguish subspecies are the size, forewing shape, and metallic sheen of the male.

#### ssp. penanga (Westwood, 1851)

- Melanitis penanga Westwood, 1851. TL: Penang (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Penang). TS: NHM. Gen. diurn. Lep. (2): 405.
- Melaninis mehida Hewitson, 1863. TL: SINGAPORE. TS: NHM. Ill. exot. Butts. [4] (Melanitis): [69], pl. [36], figs 2–3.
- *Elymnias abrisa* Distant, 1886. **TL**: Province Wellesley (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Penang, Seberang Perai). **TS**: NHM. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* 17 (102): 531.
- *Elymnias penanga penanga* f. *hislopi* (♀) Eliot, 1967. **TL**: Langkawi (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Kedah, Langkawi). **TS**: NHM(?). *Entomologist* 100 (1244): 3.
- *Elymnias penanga* f. *immaculata* Martin, 1909. TL: INDONESIA: Sumatra. TS: NHMT. Dt. ent. Z. Iris 22 (1): 55.
- *Elymnias penanga penanga* f. *johnsoni* Talbot, 1929. **TL**: Penang (Peninsular MA-LAYSIA: Penang). **TS**: NHM. *Bull. Hill Mus. Witley* 3 (1): 80.

#### ssp. sumatrana Wallace, 1869

*Elymnias sumatrana* Wallace, 1869. TL: Sumatra (INDONESIA: Sumatra). TS: NHM. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* 1869 (4): 325.

#### ssp. konga Grose-Smith, 1889

- *Elymnias konga* Grose-Smith, 1889. **TL**: Kina Balu Mountain, (East MALAYSIA: Sabah, Mt. Kinabalu). **TS**: NHM. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* (6) 3 (16): 317.
- *Elymnias borneensis* Grose-Smith, 1892. **TL**: Northeast Borneo. **TS**: NHM. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* (6) 10 (60): 428. (preoccupied by *Elymnnias borneensis* Wallace 1869)
- *Elymnias penanga trepsichroides* Shelford, 1904. **TL**: North Borneo. **TS**: NHM. *J. Straits Asiat. Soc.* (41): 103. (replacement name for *Elymnias borneensis* Grose-Smith, 1892)
- *Elymnias penanga konga* f. *mehidina*, Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Borneo. **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 226.
- *Elymnias penanga konga* f. *ptychandrina*, Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: North Borneo. **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 227.

#### ssp. chelensis de Nicéville, 1890

*Elymnias chelensis* de Nicéville, 1890. **TL**: Khasi Hills (INDIA: Meghalaya, Khasi Hills). **TS**: IM. *J. Bomb. nat. Hist. Soc.* 5 (3): 200, pl. D, fig. 3.

#### hypermnestra-group

#### hypermnestra (Linnaeus, 1763)

Specimens: Figs 5A–N, 6A–P, 7A–O, 8A–H; Male Genitalia: Fig. 23A–K; Distribution: Fig. 40

## ssp. hypermnestra (Linnaeus, 1763)<sup>17</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>17</sup> Elymnias hypermnestra is one of the few satyrine species that is regarded as a minor pest of several species of palms. The name has been used numerous times in the taxonomic, ecological, and agricultural literature (Corbet 1943; Koh and Gan 2007; Merrett 1993; Shang-Wen 1998; Yong et al. 2012). However, Lamas (2010) raised concern regarding the validity of this name. This species was originally

- Papilio hypermnestra Linnaeus, 1763. TL: Java (INDONESIA: Java). TS: LSL. Amoenitates Acad. 6: 407.
- Papilio protogenia Cramer, 1779. TL: Java (INDONESIA: Java). TS: NBC. Uitl. Kapellen. 2 (16): 141, pl. 189, fig. F–G.
- Hamadryas jynx Hübner, 1808. TL: not indicated. TS: unknown. Erste Zutr. Samml. exot. Schmett. p. 4.
- *Elymnias jynx* Hübner, 1818. **TL**: East Indies. **TS**: unknown. *Zuträge Samml. exot. Schmett.* 1: 12.
- *Elymnias hypermnestra hypermnestra* f. *perpusilla* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Java (IN-DONESIA: Java). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 181.
- *Elymnias hypermnestra* f. *atrata* Roepke, 1942. TL: Java (INDONESIA: Java). TS: NBC. *Rhop. Javan.* (4): 422.<sup>18</sup>

- 57.2.1. its use as a valid name (nomen protectum) is maintained under the conditions specified in Article 23.9, or
- 57.2.2. it is conserved by the Commission under Article 81, or
- 57.2.3. it, but not its senior homonym, is included in a relevant adopted Part of the List of Available Names in Zoology.."

Meanwhile, *hypermnestra* Scopoli has been used numerous times as a valid name after 1899 [see Article 23.9.1.1], and therefore does not qualify as a nomen oblitum. Consequently, if use of the younger homonym [*hypermnestra* Linnaeus] is to be maintained, the case needs to be submitted to the International Commission for Zoological Nomenclature for a ruling under the plenary power (Article 81). In addition, if Linnaeus's *hypermnestra* is eventually considered invalid by the Commission, the other earliest available name for this species is *Papilio undularis* Drury, 1773, which is now used to represent the subspecies of northeast India, and the valid subspecific name for the population of Java would be *protogenia* Cramer, 1779.

<sup>18</sup> Roepke's *atrata* has rarely been mentioned in previous literature, and, having examined the original description, we regard it as a junior synonym of the nominotypical subspecies, which is also from Java.

placed in *Papilio* by Linnaeus (1763), which made it a junior primary homonym of *Papilio hypermnestra* Scopoli, 1763 (now a synonym of *Zerynthia polyxena* ([Schiffermüller], 1775) (Papilionidae). *Papilio hypermnestra* Linnaeus was published after 23 June 1763, whereas *Papilio hypermnestra* Scopoli was published before that date. Therefore, according the ICZN Article 57.2, both names are primary homonyms and the junior primary homonym (in this case, *hypermnestra* Linnaeus) is permanently invalid (see also Article 23.9.5). Given this set of circumstances, Linnaeus' *hypermnestra* can only be regarded as valid under one of three conditions according to the code:

However, as already stated by Lamas (2010), *hypermnestra* Linnaeus does not fulfill any of the three conditions specified above, because: 1) *hypermnestra* Linnaeus has not been maintained as a nomen protectum and does not fulfill the conditions specified in Article 23.9; 2) *hypermnestra* Linnaeus has not been conserved by the Commission under Article 81; and 3) no part of the List of Available Names in Zoology has been adopted yet for Lepidoptera.

ssp. undularis (Drury, 1773)<sup>19</sup>

- Papilio undularis Drury, 1773. TL: East Indies. TS: NHM. Ill. Nat. Hist. Exot. Insects 2: 17, pl. 10, f. 1–2.
- Biblis undularis Westwood, 1837. TL: East Indies, Java (INDONESIA: Java). TS: NHM. Ill. Exo. Ent. 2: 18, pl. X, figs 1–2.
- Melanitis undularis Westwood, 1851. TL: East India, Java (INDONESIA: Java). TS: NHM. Gen. diurn. Lep. 2: 404.

#### ssp. fraterna Butler, 1871

*Elymnias fraterna* Butler, 1871. **TL:** Ceylon (Sri Lanka). **TS**: NHM. *Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond.* 1871: 520, pl. 42, fig. 3.

#### ssp. nigrescens Butler, 1871

- *Elymnias nigrescens* Butler, 1871. **TL**: Sarawak (East MALAYSIA: Sarawak). **TS**: NHM. *Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond.* 1871: 520, pl. 42, fig. 1.
- *Elymnias hecate* Butler, 1871. **TL:** Labuan, Borneo (East MALAYSIA: Labuan). **TS**: NHM. *Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond.* 1871 (2): 520, pl. 42, f. 2.
- *Elymnias nigrescens nigrescens* f. *pseudagina* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL:** Sarawak, Borneo (East MALAYSIA: Sarawak). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 191.
- *Elymnias nigrescens nigrescens* f. *edela* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL:** Pontianak (INDONESIA: West Kalimantan, Pontianak). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 191.
- *Elymnias nigrescens nigrescens* f. *virilis* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL:** Lawas (East MALAYSIA: Sarawak, Lawas). **TS:** NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 191.
- *Elymnias nigrescens nigrescens* f. *hecate* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL:** Labuan (East MALAYSIA: Labuan). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 191.

## ssp. cottonis (Hewitson, 1874). comb. n.<sup>20</sup>

Melanitis cottonis Hewitson, 1874. TL: Andaman Islands (INDIA: Andaman Islands). TS: NHM. Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. 14 (83): 358.

*Elymnias cottonis cottonis* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL:** Andaman Islands (INDIA: Andaman Islands). **TS:** NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 183.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>19</sup> Interpretation of the type locality of Drury's *undularis* has been problematic. Drury did not clearly indicate the origin of the specimen he saw but labeled the locality as "East Indies". During the late 18<sup>th</sup> century, the phrase "East Indies" referred to a wide range of possible localities from India to Indonesia. However, authors working after Drury, without clear reason, interpreted *undularis* as a taxon distributed in northeast India rather than Indonesia. We examined many specimens from north India to Java at different museums and also compared the original drawings of *hypermnestra* (and its junior synonyms) and *undularis* in the literature (*e.g.*, Cramer 1779; Drury 1773), but failed to detect any differences between them. We therefore retain the current concept of *undularis* until more evidence becomes available.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>20</sup> Hewitson's *cottonis* was described as a full species due to the lack of metallic sheen or any other notable markings on the upper side of both the fore- and hindwings; its conspecificity with *hypermnestra* has not previously been suggested. Our unpublished data (Wei et al. in prep.) demonstrates that *cottonis* and *hypermnestra* cannot be distinguished using morphological characters unrelated to possible mimicry, and the molecular phylogeny reveals that cottonis is nested within *hypermnestra* with strong support (Lohman et al. in prep.). We therefore combine *cottonis* (including subspecies *jennifferae* from Little Andaman) with *hypermnestra*, retaining the names *cottonis* and *jennifferae* as distinct subspecies.

#### ssp. tinctoria Moore, [1879]<sup>21</sup>

- *Elymnias tinctoria* Moore, [1879]. **TL:** Meetan, Moolai (MYANMAR: Tanintharyi) **TS**: NHM. *Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond.* 1878 (4): 826.
- *Elymnias hypermnestra tinctoria* f. *paraleuca* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL:** Mergui-Archiel, Tenasserim (MYANMAR: Thanintharyi, Mergui Archipelago). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 177.

## ssp. *hainana* Moore, 1878<sup>22</sup>

- Elymnias hainana Moore, 1878. TL: Hainan (CHINA: Hainan). TS: NHM. Proc. zool. Soc. Lond. 1878 (3): 696.
- *Elymnias nigrescens formosana* Fruhstorfer, 1903. **TL**: Takau (TAIWAN: Kaohsiung). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 16 (1): 17.
- *Elymnias nigrescens tonkiniana* Fruhstorfer, 1902. **syn. n. TL:** Tonkin, Haiphong (VIETNAM: Haiphong). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 14 (2): 271.
- *Elymnias hypermnestra nigrescens* f. *depicta* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **syn. n. TL**: Tonkin (northern VIETNAM). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 188.
- Elymnias hypermnestra septentrionalis Chou & Huang, 1994. syn. n. TL: Nanning (China: Guangxi, Nanning). TS: NWSUAF. Monographia Rhopalocerum Sinensium 1: 375, fig. 27.

ssp. *discrepans* Distant, 1882<sup>23</sup>

*Elymnias discrepans* Distant, 1882. **TL:** Penang, Province Wellesley (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Penang, Seberang Perai). **TS**: NHM or NHMT. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* (5) 9 (53): 397.

- <sup>22</sup> Moore's *hainana* was described from specimens from Hainan Island, China, and the name has been applied to the Taiwanese population since the late 19<sup>th</sup> century. Since Hainan is between China's Guangxi Province and northern Vietnam, where *septentrionalis* and *tonkiniana* were described, respectively, and because examination of dozens of specimens evince no consistent morphological differences among these subspecies, we synonymize these three names and regard *hainana* as the valid name.
- <sup>23</sup> Penang is a small island in the Andaman Sea lying just off the western coast of peninsular Malaysia. The strait that separates this small island (293 km<sup>2</sup>) from the peninsula is only 2–8 km wide, yet seems to form a dispersal barrier between the peninsular population (commonly known as *agina*, but herein changed to *beatrice*, see discussion below) and insular *discrepans*. The female type specimen of *discrepans* seems to be a morphologically intermediate form between orange, *Danaus*-mimicking *tinctoria* and dark, *Euploea*-mimicking phenotypes. This phenotype has not been documented from the mainland. We therefore retain the name *discrepans* because of the taxon's distinctive female wing patterns; further studies will ascertain whether this subspecies is genetically distinct from other *hypermnestra* subspecies.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>21</sup> Besides *undularis* from northeast India, there are three other subspecies with orange, *Danaus*-mimicking females distributed in Myanmar, Thailand, and Vietnam. The differences between females of the subspecies *tinctoria*, *violetta*, and *meridionalis*, are subtle. Besides the female form mimicking *Danaus chrysippus* (or *D. genutia*), there is another female form with whitish hindwings (the forms *obfuscata* and *paraleuca*) that possibly mimics either *D. melanippus* or *D. affinis* in Thailand and Vietnam. Since the current subspecies classification has been adopted by local guidebooks and other publications for so long (Corbet et al. 1992; Ek-Amnuay 2012; Monastyrskii 2005; Pinratana 1988), we do not propose any nomenclatural change prior to a thorough phylogenetic/population genetics study based dense sampling of the entire region is completed.

#### ssp. orientalis Röber, 1891

- *Elymnias orientalis* Röber, 1891. **TL**: Flores (INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Flores). **TS**: unknown. *Tijdschr. Ent.* 34: 311.
- *Elymnias nigrescens dohertyi* Fruhstorfer, 1902. **TL**: Ende Island (INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Flores, Ende Island). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 14 (2): 273.

ssp. baliensis Fruhstorfer, 1896

- *Elymnias protegenia baliensis* Fruhstorfer, 1896. **TL**: Bali (INDONESIA: Bali). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent.*11 (18): 147.
- *Elymnias nigrescens bulelenga* Rothschild, 1915. **TL**: Buleleng (INDONESIA: Bali, Buleleng Regency). **TS**: NHM. *Novit. Zool.* 22 (1): 124.

ssp. violetta Fruhstorfer, 190219

- *Elymnias undularis violetta* Fruhstorfer, 1902. **TL**: Muok-Lek (THAILAND: Saraburi, Muak Lek). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent. Soc. Ent.* 16 (22):169.
- *Elymnias hypermnestra violetta* f. *epixantha* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Bangkok (THAI-LAND: Bangkok). **TS:** NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3):178.
- *Elymnias hypermnestra violetta* f. *obfuscata* Riley, 1932. **TL**: Siam (THAILAND). **TS**: NHM. *J. Siam. Soc.* 8 (4, Suppl.): 249.

ssp. meridionalis Fruhstorfer, 190219

*Elymnias undularis meridionalis* Fruhstorfer, 1902. **TL**: south Annam (southern VIETNAM). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent.* 16 (22): 169.

*Elymnias meridionalis* f. *orphnia*, Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: south Annam (southern VIETNAM). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 179.

ssp. beatrice Fruhstorfer, 1902. comb. n.<sup>24</sup>

<sup>24</sup> The taxonomic status and the names applied to the populations of *Elymnias hypermnestra* from Malay Peninsula, Singapore, Borneo, and Sumatra have been historically confusing and chaotic. In 1882, Distant reported and described nigrescens from the Malay Peninsula, Malacca, Billiton (Belitung), and Borneo. Since Butler (1871) already stated that the type locality of the "real nigrescens" is Sarawak (Borneo), and the female wing patterns of the populations in Borneo and Malay Peninsula are slightly different, it is not appropriate to apply the name nigrescens to the peninsular population. Fruhstorfer (1902) noticed that "nigrescens" sensu Distant was different from the Bornean one, so he proposed a nomen novum, beatrice, to refer to "nigrescens sensu Distant". The concept of Fruhstorfer's beatrice, however, is probably not monophyletic as he listed Perak, Lingga (Riau), Deli (North Sumatra), and Sumatra in the geographical range of *beatrice*, but our morphological study does not support lumping the Sumatran population with the peninsular Malaysian one. In the same publication, Fruhstorfer (1902a) described an aberration of nigrescens, namely agina, for populations in Singapore, Sumatra, and Perak. The name agina has been used much more frequently than beatrice to represent the population in the Malay Peninsula including Singapore (Corbet 1943; Lamas 2010; Pinratana 1988). However, Article 45.6.2 of the Code, agina was not an available name when Fruhstorfer first proposed it as an aberrant form of nigrescens (now a valid subspecies of hypermnestra). This name might have subsequently become available by Corbet (1943) when he discussed the taxonomy of the Elymnias hypermnestra of Malay Peninsula, and first used agina to represent the populations in Johor and Singapore. According to the Code (Article 45.5.1), Corbet would be the first author to make *agina* available so in the present study, we correct the authorship and year of agina to be "Corbet, 1943". Both bea-

Elymnias nigrescens, Distant, 1882. Rhopalocera Malayana: 61.

- *Elymnias nigrescens beatrice* Fruhstorfer, 1902. **nomen n.** for Distant's *nigrescens*. **TL:** SINGAPORE, Perak (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Perak), Lingga (INDONESIA: Riau Islands, Lingga Archipelago, Lingga Island), Deli, (INDONESIA: North Sumatra Province, Deli Serdang Regency), Sumatra (INDONESIA: Sumatra), Wellesley Province (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Penang, Seberang Perai), Billiton (INDONESIA: Bangka-Belitung Province, Belitung). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 14 (2): 272.
- *Elymnias nigrescens* ab. *agina* Fruhstorfer, 1902. **unavailable name. TL**: Singapore, Sumatra (INDONESIA: Sumatra), Perak (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Perak). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 14 (2): 272.<sup>22</sup>
- *Elymnias nigrescens beatrice* f. *ornamenta* Fruhsorfer, 1907. **unavailable name. TL**: Malay (Peninsular MALAYSIA). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 190.<sup>22</sup>
- *Elymnias hypermnestra agina*, Corbet, 1943. *Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. Lond.* (B) 12: 117–119. ssp. *sumbana* Fruhstorfer, 1902
- *Elymnias nigrescens sumbana* Fruhstorfer, 1902. TL: Sumba (INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Sumba). TS: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 14 (2): 273.

# ssp. decolorata Fruhstorfer, 190725

- *Elymnias nigrescens beatrice* forma *decolorata* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **unavailable name. TL**: Sumatra (INDONESIA: Sumatra). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 189.
- *Elymnias hypermnestra decolorata*, Aoki, Yamaguchi & Uémura, 1982. *Butterflies of the Southeast Asian Islands* 3: 175–176.

# ssp. sumbawana Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias nigrescens sumbawana* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Tambora, Sumbawa (IN-DONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Sumbawa, Mt. Tambora). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 197.

*trice* and *agina* became available for representing the populations in Malay Peninsula and Singapore. Determination of their validity, therefore, depends on the priority. Considering the fact that Corbet's (1943) use of *agina* is much later than Fruhstorfer's (1902a) proposal of a nomen novum, we conclude that *beatrice* should be used to represent the populations in southern part of the Malay Peninsula, including Singapore. The syntype series of both names contain more than one subspecies, so designation of a lectotype for both names will be necessary to fix the concept and use the names. This work will be published elsewhere.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>25</sup> de Nicéville and Martin (1895) stated that they had "great difficulty in identifying satisfactorily the common species of *Elymnias* of the *undularis* group occurring in Sumatra". They decided to follow Distant's (1882a) concept of "*nigrescens*" but still noticed that the Sumatran population of *Elymnias hypermnestra* (as *nigrescens* or *protogenia*) had smaller wings and duller coloration. Fruhstorfer (1907) noticed the opinion of de Nicéville & Martin, and decided to give the Sumatran population a status as a color form, and name it *decolorata*. However, since it was originally published as an infrasubspecific taxon, the name is not available under the Code unless another author uses the name to represent a valid taxon. In 1982, Aoki and colleagues enumerated the subspecies of *Elymnias hypermnestra* that occur throughout its range. They became the first authors to use *decolorata* should be attributed to Aoki et al. (1982) because they made it available for use for the first time.

## ssp. timorensis Fruhstorfer, 1907

- *Elymnias nigrescens timorensis* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Timor. **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 198.
- ssp. alorensis Talbot, 1932
- *Elymnias nigrescens alorensis* Talbot, 1932. **TL**: Alor (INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Alor). **TS**: NHM. *Bull. Hill Mus. Witley* 4: 167.

## ssp. nimota Corbet, 1937

- *Elymnias hypermnestra nimota* Corbet, 1937. **TL**: Tioman (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Pahang, Rompin, Tioman Island). **TS**: NHM. *Proc. R. ent. Soc. Lond.* 6 (5): 97.
- ssp. kangeana Aoki & Uémura, 1982
- *Elymnias hypermnestra kangeana* Aoki & Uémura, 1982. **TL**: Kangean (INDONESIA: East Java, Sumenap Regency, Kangean). **TS**: TPC. *Mem. Tsukada Coll.* 4: 2.

## ssp. robinsona Monastyrskii & Devyatkin, 2003

*Elymnias hypermnestra robinsona* Monastyrskii & Devyatkin, 2003. **TL**: Con Dao, Con Son Island (VIETNAM: Ba Ria–Vung Tau Province, Con Dao Archipelago, Con Son Island). **TS**: NHM. *Atalanta* 34 (1/2): 81, pl. 5, figs 5, 7–8.

## ssp. jennifferae Suzuki, 2006. comb. n.

- *Elymnias cottonis jennifferae* Suzuki, 2006. **TL**: Little Andaman (INDIA: Andaman Islands, Little Andaman Island). **TS**: KMSPC. *Futao* (52): 13.
- ssp. uemurai Lamas, 2010 (replaced *Elymnias nigrescens meliophila* Fruhstorfer, 1896a). SHILAP 38 (150): 198.
- *Elymnias nigrescens meliophila* Fruhstorfer, 1896a. **TL**: Lombok (INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent*.11 (18): 147. (preoccupied by *Elymnias hewitsoni meliophila* Fruhstorfer 1896b).

## *caudata* Butler, 1871<sup>26</sup>

SPECIMENS: Fig. 8J–K; MALE GENITALIA: Fig. 23L; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 41 Elymnias caudata Butler, 1871. TL: Canara (INDIA: Karnataka, Kanara). TS: NHM. Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond. 1871: 520, pl. 42, fig. 4.

# merula Swinhoe, 1915. incertae sedis27

Specimen: Fig. 8K; Distribution: Fig. 42

Elymnias merula Swinhoe, 1915. TL: Kandy, Ceylon (SRI LANKA: Central Province, Kandy). TS: NHM. Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. 16 (93): 171.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>26</sup> Although *caudata* was originally proposed as a species of its own, some authors (Gupta 2007; Wynter-Blyth 1957) treated it as a subspecies of *hypermnestra* (or *undularis*) due to the similarity in the *Danaus*-mimicking females. Our morphological and molecular studies demonstrate that *caudata* is a distinct, monophyletic taxon that is sister to *hypermnestra*.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>27</sup> Swinhoe's *merula* is based on a single male type collected from Sri Lanka. Having examined the type deposited in the Natural History Museum, London, we are convinced that *merula* should be a synonym of *hypermnestra*. Lamas (pers. comm.) suggests synonymizing *merula* with the Sri Lankan *fraterna*; however, the male of Sri Lankan *fraterna* is quite different from *merula* and we cannot at present conclude that synonymizing it with this subspecies is warranted. We presume that the single specimen of *merula* was accidentally introduced with imported palms or is an aberration; we treat this name as *incertae sedis*.

#### *leucocyma* Godart, 1819. *incertae sedis*<sup>28</sup>

DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 43

Biblis leucocyma Godart, 1819. TL: Java (INDONESIA: Java). TS: unknown. Encyc. Méth. 9: 326.

#### nepheronides-group

# nepheronides Fruhstorfer, 190729

Specimens: Fig. 8L–N; Male Genitalia: Fig. 23M; Distribution: Fig. 44 ssp. *nepheronides* Fruhstoerfer, 1907

*Elymnias nepheronides* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Flores Island (INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Flores). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 228.

*Elymnias detanii* Aoki & Uémura, 1982. **TL**: Flores (INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Flores). **TS**: NODAI. *Butterflies of the Southeast Asian Islands* 3: 208.

#### ssp. tamborana Okubo, 2010

*Elymnias tamborana* Okubo, 2010. **TL**: Mt. Ngegep, Sumbawa (INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Sumbawa, Mt. Sengenges). **TS**: OPC. *Trans. Lep. Soc. Jpn.* 60 (4): 255–257.

## harterti-group

#### harterti Honrath, 188930

SPECIMENS: Fig. 9A–F; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 45

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>28</sup> The true identity of Godart's *leucocyma* has been problematic since its description in 1819. Godart specified "Java" as the source of the specimen but gave a vague description without any figure. Doubleday (1844) suggested that northern India (near the border with Myanmar) might be the source of the specimen. Moore (1878a) mentioned the name *leucocyma* in his checklist without providing any further information. In 1882, Marshall & de Nicéville recognized the validity of *leucocyma* and synonymized *malelas* with it. However, Moore (1894) considered *leucocyma* to be the name that should be validated rather *malelas*. Fruhstorfer (1907), based on Godart's simple description, doubted that the origin of specimen was Java or northern India, and suggested placing *leucocyma* closer to *hypermnestra*. There are more than 2 species with color patterns similar to *leucocyma* (viz. forewing with metallic blue sheen and hindwing with undulate margin) in Java and northern India, so we cannot specify the use of this name until more evidence becomes available. Moreover, Hewitson's figure (1861: pl. 9, fig. 34) of *leucocyma* was a misidentification of *hewitsoni* and has no relevance to this problem.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>29</sup> Our molecular phylogenetic analysis confirms that *detanii* and *nepheronides* represent opposite sexes of the same species as Araya (2016) demonstrated using morphology. We also accept Araya's (2016) decision to include *tamborana* as a subspecies of *nepheronides* on morphological grounds; we currently have no genetic data from *tamborana*.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>30</sup> Having examined specimens deposited in the NHM, we are confident that *harterti* and *brookei* should be regarded as different subspecies of the same species. Moulton's *smithi* is identical to Shelford's *brookei* so they are synonymized in the present study.

#### ssp. harterti Honrath, 1889

- *Elymnias harterti* Honrath, 1889. TL: Perak (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Perak). TS: NHM. *Berl. ent. Z.* 33 (1): 165.
- ssp. brookei Shelford, 1904
- *Elymnias brookei* Shelford, 1904. TL: Sarawak (East MALAYSIA: Sarawak). TS: NHM. *J. Straits Asiat. Soc.* (41): 102.
- *Elymnias smithi* Moulton, 1915. **syn. n. TL**: Mt. Molu (East MALAYSIA: Sarawak, Mt. Molu). **TS**: NHM. *Entomologist* 48: 98.

## ssp. lautensis Medicielo & Hanafusa, 1994

*Elymnias harterti lautensis* Medicielo & Hanafusa, 1994. **TL**: Laut Island (Indonesia: South Kalimantan, Kota Baru Regency, Laut Island). **TS**: HPC. *Futao* (15): 17, pl. 4, figs 17–18.

## ssp. arbaimuni Hanfusa, 2005

*Elymnias haterti* [sic] *arbaimuni* Hanfusa, 2005. **TL:** INDONESIA: Jambi Province, Kuala Tungkal, Suban. **TS**: HPC. *Futao* (49): 11, pl. 1, figs 11–12.

#### parce Staudinger, 1889

Specimens: Fig. 9G–J; Male Genitalia: Fig. 23N; Distribution: Fig. 46 ssp. parce Staudinger, 1889<sup>31</sup>

*Elymnias panthera parce* Saudinger, 1889. **TL**: Palawan (PHILIPPINES: Palawan). **TS**: ZMHB. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 2 (1): 39.

# ssp. justini Schröder & Treadaway, 2003

*Elymnias parce justini* Schröder & Treadaway, 2003. **TL**: PHILIPPINES: Palawan, Busuanga Island. **TS**: SMFD. *Nachr. ent. Ver. Apollo* 23 (4): 194, pl. 1, fig. 21.

# panthera-group

#### panthera (Fabricius, 1787)

Specimens: Figs 9K, 10A–P; Male Genitalia: Figs 23O, 24A; Distribution: Fig. 47 ssp. *panthera* (Fabricius, 1787)<sup>32</sup>

Papilio panthera Fabricius, 1787. TL: Tranquebariae (INDIA: Tamil Nadu, Tharangambadi). TS: ZMUC. Mantissa Ins. 2: 39.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>31</sup> Staudinger (1889) placed *parce* as a subspecies of *panthera*, but morphological and molecular evidence suggest that *parce* does not belong to the *panthera*-group; it is more closely allied to *harterti*.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>32</sup> Fabricius stated that the type locality of the nominotypical *panthera* is Tranquebar (Tharangambadi, Tamil Nadu) in southern India, but the current distribution of this species in India seems to be restricted to the north. It is necessary to confirm the actual distribution of the species in India to verify whether the type locality falls in the actual distribution range or is simply a port from which the specimen was exported during the colonial period.

ssp. dusara (Horsfield, [1829])33

- Melanitis dusara Horsfield, [1829]. TL: West Java (INDONESIA: West Java). TS: NHM. Descr. Cat. lep. Ins. Mus. East India Coy. 2: pl. 5, f. 7.
- ssp. mimus Wood-Mason & de Nicéville, 1881
- *Elymnias mimus* Wood-Mason & de Nicéville, 1881. **TL**: Nicobar Islands (INDIA: Nicobar Islands). **TS**: uknown. *J. Asiat. Soc. Bengal* 50: 230.
- ssp. dolorosa Butler, 1883.
- *Elymnias dolorosa* Butler, 1883. **TL**: Nias Island (INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Indonesia, Nias). **TS**: NHM. *Ent. mon. Mag.* 20: 53.
- ssp. *lutescens* Butler, 1867. comb. n., stat. n.<sup>34</sup>
- *Elymnias lutescens* Butler, 1867. **TL**: Malacca, Singapore and Penang (SINGAPORE & Peninsular MALAYSIA: Penang and Malacca). **TS**: NHM. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* 20 (120): 404, pl. 9, f. 10.
- *Elymnias panthera* var. *labuana* Staudinger, 1889. **syn. n. TL**: Labuan Island (East MALAYSIA: Labuan). **TS**: ZMHB. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 2 (1): 39.
- *Elymnias panthera lacrima* Fruhstorfer, 1904. **syn. n. TL**: [North Borneo], [Banka] (INDONESIA: Banka-Belitung Province, Banka Island). **TS**: NHM. *Berl. ent. Zs.* 49: 188.
- *Elymnias defasciata* Fruhstorfer, 1911, **syn. n. TL**: Borneo. **TS**: **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 372.
- *Elymnias panthera alfredi* Fruhstorfer, 1907. syn. n. TL: Southeast Borneo. TS: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 220.
- *Elymnias panthera alfredi* f. *pantherina* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **unavailable name. TL**: Southeast Borneo. **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 220.
- *Elymnias panthera alfredi* f. *alfredi* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **unavailable name. TL**: Southeast Borneo. **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 220.

ssp. enganica Doherty, 1891

*Elymnias enganica* Doherty, 1891. **TL**: Engano (INDONESIA: Bengkulu, Enggano Island). **TS**: NHM. *J. Asiat. Soc. Bengal. Part 2*, 60 (1): 24.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>33</sup> The subspecies *dusara* and *dulcibella* were both described from Java, suggesting the names might be synonymous. However, many lepidopteran species have distinctive populations western and eastern parts of the island (Aoki et al. 1982; Tsukada and Nishiyama 1982; Yata and Morishita 1985), and we therefore retain these two subspecies as valid.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>34</sup> Butler's *lutescens* was proposed as a full species based on specimens from Borneo (collected by Lowe), Malacca, Singapore, and Penang (from Roberts' collection), and according to Butler (1867: 404), *lutescens* was similar to *dusara*. This taxon, however, has been synonymized with the Indian nominotypical subspecies for long with no clear reason. In the present study, we revalidate the name and use it to represent the population in Borneo, as Borneo is the first locality mentioned in Butler's original description. The other conspecific taxa described from Borneo, such as *labuana*, *lacrima*, *defasciata*, *alfredi*, and *pantherina* are therefore newly synonymized with *lutescens* in the present study. It is not clear whether *panthera* from peninsular Malaysia is genetically distinct from Bornean populations, so we do not further revise the plethora of subspecific names associated with *panthera*.

## ssp. lacrimosa Fruhstorfer, 1898

- *Elymnias panthera lacrimosa* Fruhstorfer, 1898. **TL**: Bawean Island (INDONESIA: East Java, Gresik Regency, Bawean). **TS**: NHM. *Berl. ent. Zs.* 43: 196.
- ssp. suluana Fruhstorfer, 1899
- *Elymnais panthera suluana* Fruhstorfer, 1899. **TL**: Sulu Island (PHILIPPINES: Sulu Province, Sulu Island). **TS**: NHM. *Berl. ent. Zs.* 44: 57.

# ssp. bangueyana Fruhstorfer, 1899

*Elymnias panthera bangueyana* Fruhstorfer, 1899. **TL**: Banguey Island (MALAYSIA: Sabah, Banggi Island). **TS**: NHM. *Berl. ent. Zs.* 44: 58.

#### ssp. dulcibella Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias panthera* f. *dulcibella* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: East Java (INDONESIA: East Java). **TS**: NHM *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 223.<sup>31</sup>

## ssp. tautra Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias panthera tautra* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Northeast Sumatra (INDONESIA: North Sumatra). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 218 (repl. *E. lutescens* Martin & de Nicéville, 1896)

## ssp. arikata Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias panthera arikata* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Natuna Island (INDONESIA: Riau Province, Natuna Island). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 219.

## ssp. balina Martin, 1909

*Elymnias panthera balina* Martin, 1909. **TL**: Bali Island (INDONESIA: Bali). **TS**: NHMT. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 22 (1): 58.

## ssp. exsulata van Eecke, 1918

*Elymnias panthera exsulata* van Eecke, 1918. **TL**: Pulu [sic] Lasia (INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Lasia Island). **TS**: NBC. *Zoologische Mededeelingen* 4 (2): 82.

## ssp. winkleri Kalis, 1933

*Elymnias panthera winkleri* Kalis, 1933. **TL**: Sabang, Weh Island (INDONESIA: Aceh, Sabang, Weh Island). **TS**: MEPR. *Tijdschrift voor Entomologie* 76 (1–2): 80.

#### ssp. mira Corbet, 1942

*Elymnias panthera mira* Corbet, 1942. **TL**: Sipora Island (INDONESIA: West Sumatra, Mentawai Regency, Sipora). **TS**: NHM. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* (11) 9 (56): 612.

#### ssp. tiomanica Eliot, 1978

*Elymnias panthera tiomanica* Eliot, 1978. **TL**: Tioman (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Pahang, Rompin, Tioman Island). **TS**: NHM. *Butterflies of the Malay Peninsula*, 3<sup>rd</sup> ed: 413.

#### ssp. belitungensis Okano, 1986

*Elymnias panthera belitungensis* Okano, 1986. **TL**: Belitung Island (INDONESIA: Bangka-Belitung Province, Belitung). **TS**: OMPC. *Tokurana* 11 (1): 1, figs 1–6.

# ssp. ruricolaris Hanafusa, 1989

*Elymnias panthera ruricolaris* Hanafusa, 1989. **TL**: Karimata Island (INDONESIA: West Kalimatan Province, Karimata Island). **TS**: HPC. *Futao* (3): 10, pl. 3, figs 1–4.
#### ssp. banyakensis Hanafusa, 1993

*Elymnias panthera banyakensis* Hanafusa, 1993. **TL**: Kepulauan Banyak (INDONE-SIA: Aceh, Banyak Islands). **TS**: HPC. *Futao* (13): 8.

### ssp. attenuata Hanafusa, 1994

*Elymnias panthera attenuata* Hanafusa, 1994. **TL**: Tanahmasa Island (INDONESIA: North Sumatra Province, Tanahmasa Island). **TS:** HPC. *Futao* (4): 13.

### ssp. redangensis Hanafusa, 2001

*Elymnias panthera redangensis* Hanafusa, 2001. **TL**: Redang Island (Peninsular MALAYSIA: Terengganu, Redang Island). **TS**: HPC. *Futao* (37): 14, pl.1, figs 5–8.

### ssp. zeta Abang, Treadaway & Schröder, 2004

*Elymnias panthera zeta* Abang, Treadaway & Schröder, 2004. **TL**: Balambangan Island (East MALAYSIA: Sabah, Balambangan Island). **TS**: MUS. *Futao* (47): 10, pl. 3, figs 33–36.

### obnubila Marshall & de Nicéville, 1883

SPECIMENS: Fig. 11A–B; MALE GENITALIA: Fig. 24B; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 48 Elymnias obnubila Marshall & de Nicéville, 1883. TL: Mergui (MYANMAR: Thanintharyi, Mergui Archipelago). TS: IM. Butts India Burmah Ceylon 1 (2): 272.

## congruens Semper, 1887

Specimens: Fig. 11C–G; Male Genitalia: Fig. 24C; Distribution: Fig. 49 ssp. congruens Semper, 1887<sup>35</sup>

- *Elymnias congruens* Semper, 1887. **TL:** N. Mindanao (PHILIPPINES: northern Mindanao). **TS:** SMFD. *Reisen. Philipp.* 2: 61, pl. 11, fig. 8–10.
- *Elymnias congruens photinus* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **syn. n. TL:** N. Mindanao (PHILIP-PINES: northern Mindanao). **TS:** NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 199.
- *Elymnias congruens phaios* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **syn. n. TL:** S. Mindanao (PHILIP-PINES: southern Mindanao). **TS:** NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 200.

*Elymnias congruens rafaela* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **syn. n. TL:** Bazilan (PHILIPPINES: Sulu Archipelago, Basilan). **TS:** NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 200.

### ssp. subcongruens Semper, 1892

*Elymnias subcongruens* Semper, 1892. **TL:** Mindoro (PHILIPPINES: Mindoro). **TS:** SMFD. *Reisen. Philipp.* 7: 329.

### ssp. endida Fruhstorfer, 1911

*Elymnias congruens endida* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **TL:** Bohol (PHILIPPINES: Bohol). **TS:** NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 379.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>35</sup> Having examined the type material described by Fruhstorder and Semper, we are convinced that only one subspecies of *congruens* is distributed on the island Mindanao, and therefore synonymize *photinus*, *phaios*, and *rafaela* with the nominotypical *congruens*.

#### ssp. salipi Schroeder & Treadaway, 1989

*Elymnias salipi* Schroeder & Treadaway, 1989. **TL:** PHILIPPINES: Tawi-Tawi Archipelago, Sanga Sanga Island, Boloboc. **TS**: SMFD. *Ent. Z.* 99 (22): 327, fig. 6.

### ssp. jekei Schroeder & Treadaway, 1989

*Elymnias jekei* Schroeder & Treadaway, 1989. **TL:** PHILIPPINES: Luzon, Nueva Ecija, near Carranglan. **TS**: SMFD. *Ent. Z.* 99 (22): 328, fig. 6.

#### ssp. neergaardorum Schroeder & Treadaway, 2003

*Elymnias neergaardorum* Schroeder & Treadaway, 2003. TL: PHILLIPINES: Masbate. TS: SMFD. *Nachr. ent. Ver. Apollo* 23 (4): 194, pl. 1, figs 14–15.

#### miyagawai Saito & Kishi, 2012

Specimens: Fig. 11H–I; Distribution: Fig. 50

*Elymnias miyagawai* Saito & Kishi, 2012. TL: VIETNAM: Lam Dong. TS: SPC. *Butterflies* (62): 4, figs 1–2, 10.

#### nesaea-group

#### nesaea (Linnaeus, 1764)

- Specimens: Fig. 12A–O; Male Genitalia: Fig. 24D–G; Distribution: Fig. 51 ssp. *nesaea* (Linnaeus, 1764)<sup>36</sup>
  - Papilio (Nymphalis) nesaea Linnaeus, 1764. TL: [Java] (INDONESIA: Java). TS: LSL. Mus. Lud. Ulr. Reg.: 302.
  - Papilio lais Cramer, 1777. TL: Java (INDONESIA: Java). TS: unknown. Uitl. Kapellen 2 (10): 21, pl. 110, f. A–B.
  - *Elymnias nesaea hermia* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **syn. n. TL:** near Lawang, (INDONESIA: East Java, Lawang). **TS:** NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 206.<sup>34</sup>

#### ssp. timandra Wallace, 186937

- *Elymnias timandra* Wallace, 1869. **TL:** Sylhet (BANGLADESH: Sylhet Division), Moulmein (MYANMAR: Mon State, Mawlamyine). **TS:** NHM. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* 1869 (4): 326.
- *Elymnias nesaea cortona* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **syn. n. TL:** BURMA (MYANMAR). **TS:** NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 379.

#### ssp. laisidis de Nicéville, 1896

*Elymnias (Melynias) laisidis* de Nicéville, 1896. **TL:** Sumatra (INDONESIA: Sumatra). **TS:** IM. *J. Asiat. Soc. Bengal, Part 2*, 64 (3): 390.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>36</sup> Linnaeus did not indicate from which part of Java his specimen of *nesaea* was collected, and we found no consistent differences among Javan *nesaea* populations based on examination of specimens at several different museums, so we combine Fruhstorfer's *hermia* with the nominotypical *nesaea*.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>37</sup> Wallace's *timandra* from Sylhet, Bangladesh, is not different from Fruhstorfer's *cortona* from Myanmar, so we synonymize them.

## ssp. baweana Hagen, 1896

- *Elymnias baweana* Hagen, 1896. **TL:** Bawean Island (INDONESIA: East Java, Gresik, Bawean). **TS:** NHMT. *Jahrb. Nass. Nat.* 49: 184, pl. 4, fig. 6.
- ssp. neolais de Nicéville, 1898
- *Elymnias (Melynias) neolais* de Nicéville, 1898. **TL:** Nias Island (INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Nias). **TS:** IM. *J. Bomb. nat. Hist. Soc.* 12 (1): 136, pl. X, fig. 6.

# ssp. apelles Fruhstorfer, 1902

*Elymnias lais apelles* Fruhstorfer, 1902. **TL:** Bangkok (THAILAND: Bangkok). **TS:** NHM. *Soc. Ent.* 16 (22): 169

# ssp. vordemani Snellen van Vollenhoven, 1902

*Elymnias vordemani* Snellen van Vollenhoven, 1902. **TL:** Kangean Island (INDO-NESIA: East Java, Sumenap, Kangean). **TS:** NBC. *Tijdschr. Ent.* 45: 77, pl. 8, fig. 1.

# ssp. hypereides Fruhstorfer, 1903 36

- *Elymnias lais hypereides* Fruhstorfer, 1903. **TL:** North Borneo. **TS:** NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 15 (2): 315
- *Elymnias nesaea coelifrons* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **syn. n. TL:** Southeast Borneo (INDO-NESIA: South or East Kalimantan). **TS:** NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 205.<sup>38</sup>

# ssp. kamarina Fruhstorfer, 1906

*Elymnias lais kamarina* Fruhstorfer, 1906. **TL:** Batu Island (INDONESIA: North Sumatra, South Nias Regency, Batu Islands). **TS:** NHM. *Ent Zs.* 20 (15): 98.

# ssp. lioneli Fruhstorfer, 1907

Elymnias nesaea lioneli Fruhstorfer, 1907. TL: MALAYSIA. TS: NHM. Dt. ent. Z. Iris 20 (3): 203.

# ssp. tawicola Schröder & Treadaway, 1989

*Elymnias nesaea tawicola* Schröder & Treadaway, 1989. **TL:** PHILIPPINES: Tawi-Tawi Archipelago, Sibutu Island, Cavan Cavan. **TS:** SMFD. *Ent. Z.* 99 (22): 326, fig. 4.

# casiphone Geyer, [1827]

Specimens: Fig. 12A–M; Male Genitalia: Fig. 24H–L; Distribution: Fig. 52 ssp. casiphone Geyer, [1827]

*Elymnias casiphone* Geyer, [1827]. **TL:** not indicated. **TS**: unknown. *Samml. exot. Schmett.* 3: pl. [9], f. 1–2.<sup>39,40</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>38</sup> We examined many *nesaea* from different regions of Borneo and found no consistent difference among them. Frustorfer's *coelifrons* is therefore treated as a junior synonym of *hypereides*. The relationship between the Malayan *lioneli* with *hypereides* can be addressed in future phylogenetic studies.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>39</sup> Lamas (pers. comm.) regards *casiphone* and *kamara* as different species, so *erinyes*, *exclusa*, and *lombokiana* are therefore regarded as subspecies of *kamara*. Our phylogenetic study based on morphology and DNA sequence data, however, show that *kamara* is conspecific with *casiphone*; *kamara* seems to represent a sexually dimorphic, mimetic form in which both males and females differ from the sexually dimorphic mimetic forms of *casiphone*. We therefore associate all subspecies previously included under *kamara* with *casiphone*.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>40</sup> Geyer, when describing *casiphone*, did not specify the geographical provenance of his specimen. Westwood (1851) and Fruhstorfer (1907) suspected that Java was possibly the origin of Geyer's *casiphone*.

- *Elymnias kamara* Moore, [1858]. **syn. n. TL:** Java (INDONESIA: Java). **TS**: NHM. *Cat. lep. Ins. Mus. East India Coy* 1: 239.
- *Elymnias kamara pareuploea* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **TL:** [Java] (INDONESIA: Java). **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 382, pl. 87e.
- *Elymnias kamara pseudalumna* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **TL:** Java (INDONESIA: Java). **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 382.
- ssp. erinyes de Nicéville, 1895. comb. rev.<sup>41</sup>
- *Elymnias (Melynias) erinyes* de Nicéville, 1895. **TL:** Battak Mountains (INDONESIA: North Sumatra). **TS:** IM. *J. Bomb. nat. Hist. Soc.* 10 (1): 19, pl. R, figs 9–10.
- ssp. praetextata Fruhstorfer, 1896
- *Elymnias casiphone praetextata* Fruhstorfer, 1896. **TL:** Lombok (INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent.* 11 (17): 140.<sup>42</sup>
- *Elymnias kamara lombokiana* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **syn. n. TL:** Lombok Island (INDO-NESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok). **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 383.<sup>38</sup>

## ssp. exclusa de Nicéville, 1898. comb. n.

- *Elymnias (Melynias) exclusa* de Nicéville, 1898. **TL:** Bali (INDONESIA: Bali). **TS**: IM. *J. Asiat. Soc. Bengal, Part II* 66 (4): 681.<sup>43</sup>
- *Elymnias casiphone djilantik* Martin, 1909, **syn. n. TL:** Bali (INDONESIA: Bali). **TS**: NHMT. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 22 (1): 49.<sup>41</sup>

#### ssp. alumna Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias casiphone alumna* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL:** East Java (INDONESIA: East Java). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 209.

#### malelas (Hewitson, 1863)44

Specimens: Fig. 14A–D; Male Genitalia: Fig. 24M; Distribution: Fig. 53 ssp. malelas (Hewitson, 1863)

- *Melanitis malelas* Hewitson, 1863. **TL:** East INDIA. **TS**: NHM. *Ill. exot. Butts.* 4: [70], pl. [36], f. 6–7.
- *Elymnias malelas malelas* ab. *subdecorata* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **unavailable name. TL:** Assam (INDIA: Meghalaya). **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 381.
- *Elymnias malelas ivena* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **syn. n. TL:** THAILAND, N. VIETNAM. **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 381.

Having compared the original drawing of *casiphone* and the specimens from Java, Sumatra, Bali and Lombok, we conclude that the color pattern of the Javanese population matches well with Geyer's figure.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>41</sup> de Nicéville's *erinyes* was originally described as a full species, and then downgraded to be a subspecies of *casiphone* by Fruhstorfer (1907) or *kamara* (Corbet et al. 1992). Since we now consider this subspecies should be associated with *casiphone*, Fruhstorfer's combination should be revived.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>42</sup> Since we regard *kamara* as a junior synonym of *casiphone*, the name *lombokiana*, originally described as a subspecies of *kamara*, is treated as a new junior synonym of *praetextata* in the present study.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>43</sup> Martin's *djilantik* and de Nicéville's *exclusa* were previously placed under *casiphone* and *kamara*, respectively. We regard them as different color forms.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>44</sup> We examined many specimens from northeast India to Vietnam and found no consistent morphological differences to support the current subspecies classification. We therefore synonymize *ivena* and *nilamba* with *malelas*.

*Elymnias malelas nilamba* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **syn. n. TL:** INDIA. **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 381.

### saueri Distant, 188245

SPECIMENS: Fig. 14E–F; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 54

### ssp. saueri Distant, 1882

*Elymnias saueri* Distant, 1882. **TL:** MALAYSIA, Province Wellesley (Peninsular MA-LAYSIA: Penang, Seberang Perai). **TS:** NHM. *Rhopalocera Malayana* p. 65, pl. 9, fig. 3.

### *kochi* Semper, 1887<sup>46</sup>

Specimens: Fig. 14G–H; Male Genitalia: Fig. 24N; Distribution: Fig. 55

### ssp. kochi Semper, 1887

Elymnias kochi Semper, 1887. TL: PHILIPPINES: Central Luzon. TS: SMFD. Reisen Philipp. (2) 55: 63, pl. 12, fig. 4.

### casiphonides Semper, 189247

Specimens: Fig. 14I–J; Male Genitalia: Fig. 24O; Distribution: Fig. 56 ssp. *casiphonides* Semper, 1892

*Elymnias casiphonides* Semper, 1892. **TL:** PHILIPPINES: Mindanao. **TS:** SMFD. *Reisen Philipp.* (7): 330.

### ssp. sanrafaela Schröder & Treadaway, 1980

*Elymnias casiphonides sanrafaela* Schröder & Treadaway, 1980. **TL:** PHILIPPINES: Samar, San Rafael **TS:** SMFD. *Ent. Z.* 90 (21): 238, fig. 3.

### nelsoni Corbet, 1942

Specimens: Fig. 14K–L; Male Genitalia: Fig. 25A; Distribution: Fig. 57 ssp. *nelsoni* Corbet, 1942

*Elymnias nelsoni* Corbet, 1942. **TL**: Mentawei Islands (INDONESIA: West Sumatra, Mentawai Islands). **TS:** NHM. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* (11) 9 (56): 612, fig. 5.

#### amoena Tsukada & Nishiyama, 1979

Specimens: Fig. 14M; Distribution: Fig. 58

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>45</sup> Distant's saueri was originally described as a full species and then placed under casiphone as a subspecies by Fruhstorfer (1907) due to the similarity in wing pattern. Recently, Araya and Saito (2014) separated them into two morphologically defined species. Our phylogenetic analysis reveals that these taxa are not even sister to each other. The sister species of saueri is saola, and we therefore affirm the species status of saueri.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>46</sup> Semper (1887) described *kochi* as a full species, while Fruhstorfer downgraded it to be a subspecies of *beza* due to the similarity of their wing patterns. Treadaway and Schroeder (2012) considered *kochi* a full species, and our phylogenetic study places *kochi* as the sister group of *kanekoi* from Negros, so its status as a full species is upheld.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>47</sup> The physiognomy of *casiphonides* is remarkably similar to female *casiphone* and female *malelas*, however, our molecular phylogenetic study places it as the sister group of *nesaea*. The similarity is almost certainly the result of these different lineages mimicking the same widespread model: female *Euploea mulciber*.

#### ssp. amoena Tsukada & Nishiyama, 1979

*Elymnias amoena* Tsukada & Nishiyama, 1979. **TL**: Sumba (INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Sumba). **TS**: TPC. *Mem. Tsukada Coll.* 1: 15, figs 19–20.

#### kanekoi Tsukada & Nishiyama, 1980

Specimens: Fig. 14N–O; Male Genitalia: Fig. 25B; Distribution: Fig. 59 ssp. kanekoi Tsukada & Nishiyama, 1980

*Elymnias kanekoi* Tsukada & Nishiyama, 1980. **TL**: north Negros (PHILIPPINES: Negros Occidental). **TS:** TPC. *Mem. Tsukada Coll.* 2: 14, f. 8–9, 14

#### saola Monastyrskii, 2004

SPECIMENS: Fig. 14P; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 60

#### ssp. saola Monastyrskii, 2004

*Elymnias saola* Monastyrskii, 2004. **TL:** VIETNAM: Nghe An Province, Pu Mat Nature Reserve. **TS:** NHM. *Atalanta* 35 (1/2): 45, pl. 2a, figs 1–2; fig. 1A, 3

#### melias-group

### melias (C. & R. Felder, 1863)48

Specimens: Fig. 15A–D; Male Genitalia: Fig. 25C; Distribution: Fig. 61 ssp. melias (C. & R. Felder, 1863)

Melanitis melias C. & R. Felder, 1863. TL: Lugban (PHILIPPINES: Luzon, Quezon, Lucban) and Burias Island (PHILIPPINES: Masbate, Burias Island). TS: NHMW. Wien. ent. Monats. 7 (4): 120.

#### ssp. malis Semper, 1887

*Elymnias melias malis* Semper, 1887. **TL**: Casiguran (PHILIPPINES: Central Luzon, Aurora, Casiguran). **TS**: SMFD. *Reisen Philipp*. (2): 62, pl. 12, figs 2–3.

*Elymnias palmifolia* Schultze, 1908. **TL:** Cagayang (PHILIPPINES: Northern Luzon, Cagayan). **TS:** ECMP. *Philipp. J. Sci* 3 (1): 27, pl. 1, fig. 1.

#### beza (Hewitson, 1877)

Specimens: Fig. 15E–F; Male Genitalia: Fig. 25D; Distribution: Fig. 62.

#### ssp. beza (Hewitson, 1877)

Melanitis beza Hewitson, 1877. TL: PHILIPPINES: Mindanao. TS: NHM. Ent. Mon. Mag. 13: 179.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>48</sup> According to the current taxonomy, two subspecies of *melias* are recognized and distributed in Luzon, and it seems unusual for a single island to harbor more than one subspecies. The biotic regions of Luzon, however, are complex. The northern Sierra Madre mountains may serve as a geographical barrier within the island as suggested by Vallejo (2014).

*Elymnias kochi plateni* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **syn. n. TL:** PHILIPPINES: Mindanao. **TS:** NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 228.<sup>49</sup>

#### ssp. samarana Schröder & Treadaway, 1980

*Elymnias beza samarana* Schröder & Treadaway, 1980. **TL**: PHILIPPINES: Samar, San Rafael. **TS**: SMFD. *Ent. Z.* 90 (21): 236, fig. 2.

### sansoni Jumalon, 1975

Specimens: Fig. 15G–J; Male Genitalia: Fig. 25E; Distribution: Fig. 63

# ssp. sansoni Jumalon, 1975

Elymnias sansoni Jumalon, 1975. TL: PHILIPPINES: Negros. TS: JPC. Trans. Lep. Soc. Jpn. 26 (2): 47.

### ssp. aklanensis Uémura & Kitamura, 2001

*Elymnias sansoni aklanensis* Uémura & Kitamura, 2001. **TL**: PHILIPPINES: Panay, Aklan Province, Makato, Castillo. **TS**: TME. *Butterflies* 29: 5.

#### luteofasciata Okubo, 1980

SPECIMENS: Fig. 15K-L; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 64

*Elymnias luteofasciata* Okubo, 1980. **TL:** PHILIPPINES: Mindanao, Davao, Penangudloton, Upian River, Calinan. TS: OPC. *Tyô to Ga* 31 (1,2): 60.

### vitellia-group

### vitellia (Stoll, [1781])

- Specimens: Fig. 15M–P; Male Genitalia: Fig. 25F–G; Distribution: Fig. 65 ssp. vitellia (Stoll, [1781])
  - Papilio vitellia Stoll, [1781]. TL: Ambon (INDONESIA: Maluku, Ambon). TS: unknown. Uitl. Kapellen. 4 (30): 116, pl. 349, fig. E–F.
  - Melanitis stellaris Snellen van Vollenhoven, 1861. TL: [New Guinea]. TS: NBC. Tijdschr. Ent. 4 (5/6): 159, pl. 8, fig. 3.
  - *Elymnias vitellia* f. *basium* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **unavailable name. TL**: Saparua (IN-DONESIA: Maluku, Saparau). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 230.
  - *Elymnias vitellia ceramensis* Martin, 1909. **TL**: Ceram (INDONESIA: Maluku, Seram). **TS**: NHMT. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 22 (1): 65.

#### ssp. viminalis Wallace, 1869

*Elymnias viminalis* Wallace, 1869. **TL**: Buru Island (INDONESIA: Maluku, Buru). **TS**: NHM. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* 1869 (4): 328.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>49</sup> Fruhstorfer (1907) placed *plateni* as a subspecies of *kochi*, but our molecular phylogenetic analysis reveals that *kochi* is the sister species of *kanekoi*. Therefore, *plateni* should be synonymized with the nominotypical *beza*, which is a member of the *melias* group.

### agondas (Boisduval, 1832)50

Specimens: Figs 16A–H, 17A–I, 18A–M, 19A–M; Male Genitalia: Fig. 25H–N; Distribution: Fig. 66

- ssp. agondas (Boisduval, 1832)<sup>51</sup>
- Dyctis agondas Boisduval, 1832. TL: Vanikoro (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Temotu Province, Vanikoro). TS: unknown. Voy. Astrolabe. 1: 138.
- Dyctis bioculatus Westwood, 1851. syn. n. TL: Arfak Mountains (INDONESIA: West Papua). TS: NHM. Gen. diurn. Lep. 2: 354, pl. 54, fig. 4.
- *Elymnias agondas muscosa* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL:** Kapaur (INDONESIA: West Papua, Fakfak). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 243.
- *Elymnias agondas tampyra* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Kumusi River (PAPUA NEW GUIN-EA: Northern Province, Kumusi River). **TS**: NHM. *Ent. Rundschau* 31 (5): 25.
- *Elymnias agondas hagias* Fruhstorfer, 1914. **TL**: Eilandenfluß (INDONESIA: Papua, Pulau River). **TS**: NHM. *Ent. Rundschau* 31 (5): 25

### ssp. melane (Hewitson, 1858)

- Melanitis melane Hewitson, 1858. TL: [Key Island] (Indonesia: Maluku, Kei Island). TS: NHM. Proc. zool. Soc. Lond. 1858: 465, pl. 55, figs 2, 4.
- *Elymnias (Dyctis) mela* de Nicéville, 1902. **TL**: Key Island (INDONESIA: Maluku, Kei Island). **TS**: IM. *J. Bomb. nat. Hist. Soc.* 14 (2): 238, pl. FF, figs 4–5.
- *Elymnias (Dyctis) meletus* de Nicéville, 1902. **TL**: Key Island (INDONESIA: Maluku, Kei Island). **TS**: IM. *J. Bomb. nat. Hist. Soc.* 14 (2): 241.
- *Elymnias (Dyctis) melitia* de Nicéville, 1902. **TL**: Key Island (INDONESIA: Maluku, Kei Island). **TS**: IM. *J. Bomb. nat. Hist. Soc.* 14 (2): 242.

### ssp. melantho Wallace, 1869

*Elymnias melantho* Wallace, 1869. **TL**: Gagie Island (INDONESIA: West Papua, Raja Ampat Regency, Gag Island). **TS**: NHM. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* 1869 (4): 330.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>50</sup> The species *agondas* has long been considered a highly variable species, the females of which mimic various *Taenaris* spp. throughout its range in New Guinea and the surrounding islands. Our phylogenetic analysis, however, reveals that *thryallis*, which was currently placed as a subspecies of *cybele*, is nested within *agondas*, and the branch support for this relationship is strong. We therefore conclude that both *agondas* and *cybele* are not monophyletic species as currently circumscribed. We sink *thryallis* into *agondas*, thus forming a monophyletic species, but further clarification of the subspecific nomenclature is difficult because of the myriad described taxa, vague descriptions of many type localities (frequently "New Guinea"), and our lack of access to material of several rare "subspecies" of *agondas*, *cybele*, and other members of the species group.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>51</sup> The true identity of *agondas* is mysterious. Boisduval stated that the source of the type specimen was the Solomon Islands (Boisduval 1832: 138, pl. 3, fig. 5). However, no *Elymnias* are known from the Solomon Islands at present (Tennent 2002), and the easternmost point in the range of this species is Woodlark Island in Milne Bay Province, Papua New Guinea—approximately 350 km from the Solomon Islands across the Solomon Sea. Although the circumscription of "Solomon Islands" has changed throughout history, an area with that name has never included Woodlark Island. Bougainville Island can be included in the Solomon Islands, but *Elymnias agondas* has never been found there. The original drawing of *agondas* is a male, and since the highly variable wing pattern of male *agondas* is not a reliable diagnostic character, we tentatively retain the nominotypical *agondas* as a taxon with questionable geographical provenance, but the nominal subspecies should not be applied to any population until the true collection locality of the type can be discerned.

*Elymnias agondas moranda* Fruhstorfer, 1904. **TL**: Waigeu (INDONESIA: West Papua, Raja Ampat Regency, Waigeo). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 16 (2): 322.

### ssp. glaucopis Staudinger, 1894

- *Elymnias glaucopis* Staudinger, 1894. **TL**: Sattelberg (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Morobe Province, Huon Peninsula, Sattelberg). **TS**: ZMHB. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 7 (1): 116.
- *Elymnias agondas glaucopis* Fruhsforfer, 1907. TL: New Guinea. TS: NHM. Dt. ent. Z. Iris 20 (3): 243.

### ssp. melanippe Grose-Smith, 1894

- *Elymnias melanippe* Grose-Smith, 1894. **TL**: Sattelberg (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Morobe Province, Huon Peninsula, Sattelberg). **TS**: NHM. *Novit. Zool.* 1 (3): 587.
- *Elymnias vertenteni* Hulstaert, 1925. TL: Irian Jaya (INDONESIA: Papua or West Papua). TS: NBC. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* (9) 15 (88): 447.

### ssp. melanthes Grose-Smith & Kirby, 1897

- *Elymnias melanthes* Grose-Smith & Kirby, 1897. **TL**: Woodlark Island (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Milne Bay, Woodlark Island). **TS**: NHM. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* (6) 19: 178.
- *Elymnias agondas melanthes* f. *infernalis* (♀) Fruhstorfer, 1914. **TL**: Not indicated. **TS**: NHM. *Ent. Rundschau* 31 (5): 26.
- *Elymnias agondas melanthes* f. *virginalis* (♀) Fruhstorfer, 1914. **TL**: Not indicated. **TS**: NHM. *Ent. Rundschau* 31 (5): 26.
- ssp. melagondas Fruhstorfer, 1900
- *Elymnias melagondas* Fruhstorfer, 1900. **TL**: New Guinea. **TS**: NHM. *Stett. ent. Ztg.* 60 (10-12): 339.
- *Elymnias agondas melagondas* f. *taenarides* (♀) Fruhstorfer, 1914. **TL**: Milnebai (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Milne Bay). **TS**: NHM. *Ent. Rundschau.* 31 (5): 26.
- ssp. australiana Fruhstorfer, 1900
- *Elymnias australiana* Fruhstorfer, 1900. **TL**: Cape York (AUSTRALIA: Queensland, Cape York). **TS**: NHM. *Stett. ent. Ztg.* 60 (10-12): 339.
- ssp. aruana Fruhstorfer, 1900
- *Elymnias aruana* Fruhstorfer, 1900. **TL**: Aru (INDONESIA: Maluku, Indonesia). **TS**: NHM. *Stett. ent. Ztg.* 60 (10-12): 341.

### ssp. goramensis Fruhstorfer, 1900

- *Elymnias goramensis* Fruhstorfer, 1900. **TL**: Goram Island (INDONESIA: Maluku, East Seram Regency, Gorong Island). **TS**: NHM. *Stett. ent. Ztg.* 60 (10-12): 341.
- ssp. agondina Fruhstorfer, 1904
- *Elymnias agondina* Fruhstorfer, 1904. **TL**: Salewatti (INDONESIA: West Papua, Raja Ampat Islands, Salawati). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 16 (2): 322.

### ssp. dampierensis Rothschild, 1915

*Elymnias dampierensis* Rothschild, 1915. **TL**: Dampier (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Madang, Karkar Island). **TS**: NHMT. *Novit. Zool.* 22 (2): 201.

### ssp. multocellata van Eecke, 1915

*Elymnias multocellata* van Eecke, 1915. **TL**: Kloofbivak (INDONESIA: Papua). **TS**: NBC. *Nova Guinea* 13 (1): 66, pl. 3, f. 6.

#### ssp. thryallis Kirsch, 1876. comb. n.48

- *Elymnias thryallis* Kirsch, 1876. **TL**: Mysore, Kordo (INDONESIA: Papua, Biak). **TS**: SMTD. *Mitt. zool. Mus. Dresden* 1: 119, pl. 6, fig. 4.
- *Elymnias glauconia* Staudinger, 1894. **TL**: Kubary (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Jiwaka, Mt. Kubari). **TS:** ZMHB. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 6 (2): 362, pl. 6, fig. 2.
- *Elymnias glauconia* var. *chloera* Staudinger, 1894. **TL**: New Guinea. **TS**: ZMHB. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 6 (2): 363.
- *Elymnias thryallis* f. *brunnescens* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **TL**: New Guinea. **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 389.
- *Elymnias thryallis* f. *pseudosalpinx* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **TL**: New Guinea. **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 389.
- *Elymnias thryallis* f. *terentilina* Fruhstorfer, 1911. TL: New Guinea. TS: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 389.
- *Elymnias thryallis* f. *violacea* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **TL**: Waigiu Island (INDONESIA: West Papua, Raja Ampat Regency, Waigeo). **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 389.

### cybele (C. & R. Felder, 1860)

- Specimens: Fig. 20A–F; Male Genitalia: Figs 25O, 26A; Distribution: Fig. 67 ssp. cybele (C. & R. Felder, 1860)<sup>52</sup>
  - Melanitis cybele C. & R. Felder, 1860. TL: Batschian Island (INDONESIA: North Maluku, Bacan). TS: NHMW. Wien. ent. Monats. 4 (8): 248.
  - Dyctis astrifera Butler, 1874. TL: Batchian (INDONESIA: North Maluku, Bacan). TS: NHM. Trans. ent. Soc. Lond. 1874 (4): 425.
  - *Elymnias cybele opaca* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **syn. n. TL**: Halmaheira (INDONESIA: North Maluku, Halmahera). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 229.
  - *Elymnias cybele ternatana* **syn. n.** Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Ternate (INDONESIA: North Maluku, Ternate). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 229.

#### ssp. obiana Fruhstorfer, 1904

*Elymnias obiana* Fruhstorfer, 1904. **TL**: Obi Island (INDONESIA: North Maluku, Obi). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 16 (2): 321.

#### ssp. adumbrata Fruhstorfer, 1907. subsp. rev.<sup>53</sup>

*Elymnias cybele adumbrata* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Buru (INDONESIA: Maluku, Buru). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 228.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>52</sup> Our phylogenetic analysis shows that *cybele cybele* from Bacan is nested within *cybele opaca* from Halmahera. Morphological examination failed to distinguish these two subspecies; we therefore synonymize them.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>53</sup> The subspecies *adumbrata* was described from Buru, but it was synonymized with the nominotypical *cybele* by previous authors. Since the wing pattern of *adumbrata* is different from that of *cybele*, and Buru island is presently ~280 km from Halmahera, we revive this subspecies from synonymy with *cybele cybele*.

### cumaea (C. & R. Felder, [1867])<sup>54</sup>

- Specimens: Fig. 20G–H; Male Genitalia: Fig. 26B; Distribution: Fig. 68 ssp. cumaea (C. & R. Felder, [1867])<sup>55</sup>
  - Melanitis cumaea C. & R. Felder, [1867]. TL: Halmahera (INDONESIA: North Maluku Halmahera). TS: NHMW. *Reise. Fregatte. Novara.* 2 (3): 452, pl. 452., pl. 61, f. 9–10.
  - ssp. thyone Fruhstorfer, 1904. comb. n., stat. n.<sup>56</sup>
  - *Elymnias thyone* Fruhstorfer, 1904. **TL**: [North Celebes] (INDONESIA: North Sulawesi, Indonesia). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent.* 19: 53.

#### ssp. toliana Fruhstorfer, 189957

- *Elymnias cumaea toliana* Fruhstorfer, 1899. **TL**: Toli Toli (INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Tolitoli). **TS**: NHM. *Berl. Ent. Zs.* 44 (1/2): 53.
- *Elymnias pseudeuploea* Fruhstorfer, 1911. **unavailable name. TL**: Sulawesi (INDO-NESIA: Sulawesi). **TS**: NHM. *Gross-Schmett. Erde* 9: 385.

#### hewitsoni Wallace, 1869

Specimens: Fig. 20I–J; Male Genitalia: Fig. 26C; Distribution: Fig. 69 ssp. *hewitsoni* Wallace, 1869

- *Elymnias hewitsoni* Wallace, 1869. TL: Macassar (INDONESIA: South Sulawesi, Makassar). TS: NHM. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* 1869 (4): 327.
- *Elymnias hewitsoni hewitsoni* f. *sumptuosa* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Tanetta (INDO-NESIA: Central Sulawesi, Poso Regency, Tentena). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 237.

### ssp. meliophila Fruhstorfer, 1896

*Elymnias meliophila* Fruhstorfer, 1896. **TL**: Saleyer (INDONESIA: South Sulawesi, Selayar Islands, Selayar). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent.* 11 (4): 25.

### ssp. atys Fruhstorfer, 1904

*Elymnias hewitsoni atys* Fruhstorfer, 1904. **TL**: Bouthain, south Celebes (INDONESIA: South Sulawesi, Moncong Lompobatang). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent.* 19 (8): 60.

- <sup>56</sup> Having examined specimens of *thyone*, we conclude that this taxon should not be regarded as a junior synonym of *cumaea cumaea*, but we tentatively place *thyone* as a subspecies of *cumaea* pending molecular data for inclusion in a phylogenetic study.
- <sup>57</sup> In our phylogenetic study, a specimen from North Sulawesi identified as *toliana* is sister to *hicetas*, and this pair is sister to *bornemanni*, which we regard as a full species. Since we have no genetic data from nominotypical *cumaea*, we are unsure were to place this taxon and tentatively retain *toliana* as a subspecies of *cumaea*, even though this arrangement makes *cumaea* polyphyletic.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>54</sup> According to our phylogenetic analysis, *cumaea* is not a monophyletic group and is part of a radiation on Sulawesi that includes *hicetas* and *hewitsoni*. The subspecies *phrikonis* is not allied with other *cumaea* subspecies, but comprises the sister group to a clade including *cybele*, *vitellia*, *holofernes* and *agondas*. We therefore elevate *phrikonis* to the species level. Fruhstorfer (1907) described *relicina* from Sanana (Sula Besi), and we consider this name should be synonymized with *phrikonis* as they are not different from each other morphologically.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>55</sup> Nominotypical *cumaea* is only reported from Halmahera. We have not been able to obtain specimens for inclusion in the molecular phylogeny so we have no indication of how many subspecies previously associated with *cumaea* should be retained.

#### mimalon (Hewitson, 1861)

- Specimens: Fig. 20K–N; Male Genitalia: Fig. 26D; Distribution: Fig. 70 ssp. *mimalon* (Hewitson, 1861)
  - Melanitis mimalon (Hewitson, 1861). TL: Toli-Toli (INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Tolitoli). TS: NHM. Proc. zool. Soc. Lond. 1861: 52, pl. 9, figs 1–2.
  - *Elymnias mimalon mimalon* f. *leucostigmata* Fruhstorfer, 1907. **TL**: Toli-Toli (IN-DONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Tolitoli). **TS**: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 239.

#### ssp. ino Fruhstorfer, 1904

*Elymnias mimalon ino* Fruhstorfer, 1904. **TL**: Tawaya, Celebes (INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Towaya). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent.* 19 (7): 53.

#### ssp. nysa Fruhstorfer, 1907

*Elymnias mimalon nysa* Fruhstorfer, 1907. TL: South Celebes (INDONESIA: Southeast Sulawesi). TS: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 239, pl. 7, fig. 5.

### hicetas Wallace, 1869

Specimens: Fig. 20O–P; Male Genitalia: Figs 26E–F; Distribution: Fig. 71 ssp. *hicetas* Wallace, 1869

- *Elymnias hicetas* Wallace, 1869. TL: Macassar, south Celebes (INDONESIA: South Sulawesi, Makassar). TS: NHM. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* 1869 (4): 327.
- *Elymnias hicetas bonthainensis* Fruhstorfer, 1899. **syn. n. TL**: Bua Kraeng (INDONESIA: South Sulawesi, Mt. Bawakaraeng). **TS**: NHM. *Berl. ent. Zs.* 44 (1/2): 55.<sup>58</sup>

### ssp. hicetina Fruhstorfer, 1904

*Elymnias hicetas hicetina* Fruhstorfer, 1904. **TL**: Tombugu (INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Tombuko). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent.* 19 (7): 53.

#### ssp. butona Fruhstorfer, 1904

*Elymnais hicetas butona* Fruhstorfer, 1904. **TL**: North Buton (INDONESIA: Southeast Sulawesi, Buton). **TS**: NHM. *Soc. Ent.* 19 (7): 53.

### ssp. rarior Martin, 192959

*Elymnias hicetas rarior* Martin, 1929. **TL**: Celebes (INDONESIA: Sulawesi). **TS**: NHMT. *Mitt. münchn. ent. Ges.* 19: 160.

### holofernes (Butler, 1882)

SPECIMENS: Fig. 21A–B; MALE GENITALIA: Fig. 26G; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 72

Dyctis holofernes Butler, 1882. TL: Duke-of-York Island (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: East New Britain, Duke of York Island). TS: NHM. Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. 10 (55): 42.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>58</sup> Having examined the type specimens of *bonthainensis* and *hicetas*, we failed to find any distinguishing morphological characters. These two names are therefore synonymized.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>59</sup> Martin described *rarior* as a subspecies of *hicetas* without a clear indication of its type locality in Sulawesi. In our phylogenetic study, two specimens identified as *rarior* are paraphyletic with regard to *hicetas* and *butona*. Since the type locality of *rarior* is unclear, we retain *rarior* as a subspecies of *hicetas*.

## bornemanni Ribbe, 1889. stat. n.60

SPECIMENS: Fig. 21C–D; MALE GENITALIA: Fig. 26H; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 73 Elymnias bornemanni Ribbe, 1889. TL: Bangkai (INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Banggai). TS: SMTD (?). Dt. ent. Z. Iris 2 (1): 183, pl. 3, f. 1–2.

### phrikonis Fruhstorfer, 1899. stat. n.61

Specimens: Fig. 21E–F; Male Genitalia: Fig. 26I; Distribution: Fig. 74

- *Elymnias cumaea phrikonis* Fruhstorfer, 1899. **TL**: Sula Besi and Sula-Mangoli (INDONESIA: North Maluku, Sula Islands, Sanana and Mangole). **TS**: NHM. *Berl. ent. Zs.* 44 (1/2): 53.
- *Elymnias cumaea relicina* Fruhstorfer, 1907. syn. n. TL: Sula Besi (INDONESIA: North Maluku, Sula Islands, Sanana). TS: NHM. *Dt. ent. Z. Iris* 20 (3): 234.

### sangira Fruhstorfer, 1899

Specimens: Fig. 21G–H; Male Genitalia: Fig. 26J; Distribution: Fig. 75

*Elymnias cumaea sangira* Fruhstorfer, 1899. **TL**: Sangir, Sulawesi (INDONESIA: North Sulawesi, Sangihe Islands, Sangir Besar). **TS**: NHM. *Berl. ent. Zs.* 44 (1/2): 54.

## umbratilis Joicey & Noakes, 1915. stat. n.62

SPECIMENS: Fig. 21I–J; MALE GENITALIA: Fig. 26K; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 76 Elymnias cybele umbratilis Joicey & Noakes, 1915. TL: Biak (INDONESIA: Papua, Biak). TS: NHM. Trans. ent. Soc. Lond. 1915 (2): 195.

# resplendens Martin, 1929. stat. n.63

SPECIMENS: Fig. 21K–L; MALE GENITALIA: Fig. 26L; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 77 Elymnias cumaea resplendens Martin, 1929. TL: Celebes (INDONESIA: Sulawesi). TS: NHMT. Mitt. münchn. ent. Ges. 19: 162.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>60</sup> The situation of *bornemanni* is similar to that of *phrikonis*. It is not closely related to other *cumaea* subspecies, so we treat it as a full species.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>61</sup> *phrikonis* has been regarded as a subspecies of *cumaea*. Our phylogenetic analysis, however, places it as the sister to a clade consisting of *cybele*, *holofernes*, *umbratilis*, *vitellia*, and *agondas*. We therefore elevate *phrikonis* to full species status. Since *relicina* was described from the same locality as *phrikonis* we synonymize these two names in the present study.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>62</sup> *Elymnias cybele umbratilis* was originally described based on five syntypes from Biak and synonymized with *thryallis* by subsequent authors. Our phylogenetic analysis, however, reveals that *umbratilis* is a distinct taxon, not closely related to any subspecies of *cybele*, and sister to *holofernes*. We therefore revive this taxon and give it full species status.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>63</sup> Martin (1929) placed *resplendens* with *cumaea*, but our analysis suggests that *resplendens* is closely related to *hewitsoni* and deserves full species status.

# Species not placed in any group<sup>64</sup>

## singhala Moore, [1875]

Specimens: Fig. 21M–N; MALE GENITALIA: Fig. 26M; DISTRIBUTION: Fig. 78 *Elymnias singhala* Moore, [1875]. **TL**: Colombo, Ceylon (Sri Lanka: Western Province, Colombo). **TS:** NHM. *Proc. zool. Soc. Lond.* 1874 (4): 568.

#### Discussion

Wing patterns of *Elymnias* butterflies appear to be highly evolvable, which facilitates Batesian mimetic resemblance to a variety of phenotypically dissimilar model species. Many Elymnias are found on islands in the Indo-Australian Archipelago, and the isolation provided by islands seems to provide the opportunity for divergence and local adaptation, facilitating resemblance to different model species in different locales. The remarkable capacity for phenotypic evolution of wing patterns has resulted in sexually dimorphic mimicry, convergence of distantly related taxa on similar wing patterns, and marked phenotypic divergence among conspecific populations. These phenomena have previously confounded attempts to produce an accurate taxonomic framework because few if any morphological characters are taxonomically or phylogenetically informative. Wing veination, male genitalia, and female genitalia are remarkably uniform among species of *Elymnias*; only slight variation in male genitalia might be useful for discriminating some species. Species delimitation and diagnosis in *Elymnias* has therefore traditionally relied almost entirely on wing patterns. Our molecular phylogeny, which uses genetic markers presumed to be unrelated to wing phenotypes, has detected multiple instances of similar wing patterns in non-sister *Elymnias* lineages that mimic the same, widespread model species. This similarity seems to be the result of convergent evolution, and we have therefore split these taxa into two or more monophyletic lineages (e.g., E. cumaea and E. cybele have each been split into four and three different species, respectively). On the other hand, some Elymnias species-like other mimetic butterfly taxa (Kunte et al. 2014; Merrill et al. 2015; Thompson and Timmermans 2014)—are polymorphic, with single species expressing different mimetic phenotypes in allopatric populations where they mimic different models. We have identified several instances of one nominal species nested within another, and synonymize these taxa under a single species name (e.g., E. cottonis into E. hypermnestra and E. cybele thryallis into E. agondas).

Strong dimorphism caused many early workers to describe males and females as separate species, most of which have been synonymized. In this paper we confirmed

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>64</sup> We have been unable to obtain DNA sequence data from our tissue samples of *singhala* from old museum specimens. This species is probably not closely related to either the *hypermnestra* or *harterti* species group, but its true species group affinity cannot be deduced at this time.

Araya's (2016) conclusion of synonymizing *E. detanii*, known only from males, into *E. nepheronides*, known only from females; this rare species is known only from the Indonesian islands of Flores and Sumbawa. Similarly, *E. vasudeva oberthurii* has been sunk into *E. esaca andersonii*, as these apparently represent different sexes of the same species.

Females of several *Elymias* species, including *E. agondas*, *E. hypermnestra*, and *E. esaca*, are morphologically variable across their range. Rather than recognize every wing pattern variant as a different subspecies, we have synonymized many subspecies into geographically cohesive taxa, for example, within the islands of Borneo or New Guinea.

Much of the mismatch between Elymnias' previous taxonomic framework and its evolutionary history is due to rapid evolutionary change. This resulted in morphologically-delimited nominal species that were polyphyletic. In these cases, our molecular phylogenetic results make delimiting species relatively straightforward. However, there are several cases that are not as clear-cut. For example, we elected to retain E. esaca and E. vasudeva as distinct species despite their paraphyletic relationship because of marked, species-specific morphological differences in these two parapatrically distributed taxa. Population genetic theory predicts incomplete lineage sorting of genetic loci to persist for some time after speciation, resulting in paraphyletic species; the probability of reciprocal monophyly increases with time since divergence (Avise and Ball 1990). Thus, requiring all species to be monophyletic would underestimate true species diversity (Hickerson et al. 2006), particularly in recently diverged species (Knowles and Carstens 2007) such as esaca and vasudeva. However, we decided to sink E. kamara into E. casiphone despite their morphological differences because both taxa are wholly sympatric and because morphologically intermediate specimens are known. We included four specimens of E. c. casiphone and four of E. "kamara" from Java, Bali, and Lombok in our molecular phylogeny, and the topology of all genetic loci individually and together clearly indicated these taxa were conspecific. We suspect that a genetic switch is responsible for the distinct pair of E. casiphone casiphone male and female phenotypes (which mimic Euploea mulciber males and females) and the different, sexually dimorphic forms of E. casiphone kamara, which mimic other Euploea species.

Our molecular phylogeny identifies several examples of allopatrically or parapatrically distributed populations that form distinct, monophyletic sister groups: *E. sansoni sansoni* on Negros and *E. sansoni aklanensis* on Panay; *E. patna* from India and *E. patna* from peninsular Malaysia; *E. vitellia vitellia* from Seram and *E. vitellia viminalis* from Buru; and *E. hypermnestra* from Java and the Lesser Sundas and *E. hypermnestra* from everywhere else. These monophyletic sister lineages would likely be considered different species under a strict phylogenetic species concept, and, in most cases, preliminary Bayesian species delimitation analyses with the program Bayesian Phylogenetics and Phylogeography (BPP; Yang and Rannala 2010) suggest the sister lineages are different species. However, we refrain from splitting these species because we regard the geographic sampling of our phylogenetic work as too sparse, consider the degree of phylogenetic distance between the lineages to be too small, or otherwise fail to find convincing evidence that reciprocal monophyly is the result of anything more than geographical isolation. In addition, a recent simulation study suggests that programs such as BPP delimit population structure, not species (Sukumaran and Knowles 2017). Further work may find convincing evidence to split one or more of these pairs into two species.

Although there is one African and several mainland Asian species, most of *Elymnias*' diversity is found on the islands of the Indo-Australian Archipelago. Islands are considered laboratories for the study of evolution because they promote isolation and divergence while simplifying the task of delimitating populations and other taxa. Evolutionary study of this taxon provides an excellent opportunity to study the role of archipelagoes in diversification, and the evolutionary genetics of evolutionary novelty and speciation.

#### List of taxonomic changes

#### New synonyms

Elymnias papua bivittata van Eecke, 1915, of Elymnias papua papua Wallace, 1869 Elymnias (Mimadelias) esaca taeniola Fruhstorfer, 1907, of Elymnias esaca borneensis, Wallace, 1869 Elymnias (Mimadelias) oberthuri Fruhstorfer, 1902, of Elymnias esaca andersonii (Moore, 1886) Elymnias thycana Wallace, 1869, of Elymnias vasudeva vasudeva Moore, 1857 Mimadelias deva Moore, 1894, of Elymnias vasudeva vasudeva Moore, 1857 Mimadelias burmensis Moore, 1893, of Elymnias vasudeva vasudeva Moore, 1857 Elymnias vacudera [sic] sinensis Chou, Zhang & Xie, 2000, of Elymnias vasudeva vasudeva Moore, 1857 *Melanyias patnoides* Moore, 1893, of *Elymnias patna patna* (Westwood, 1851) Elymnias patna stictica Fruhstorfer, 1902, of Elymnias patna patna (Westwood, 1851) Elymnias kuenstleri mariae Toxopeus, 1936, of Elymnias kuenstleri Honrath, [1885] Elymnias nigrescens tonkiniana Fruhstorfer, 1902, of Elymnias hypermnestra hainana Moore, 1878 Elymnias hypermnestra nigrescens f. depicta Fruhstorfer, 1907, of Elymnias hypermnestra hainana Moore, 1878 Elymnias hypermnestra septentrionalis Chou & Huang, 1994, of Elymnias hypermnestra hainana Moore, 1878 Elymnias smithi Moulton, 1915, of Elymnias harterti brookei Shelford, 1904 Elymnias panthera var. labuana Staudinger, 1889, of Elymnias panthera lutescens Butler, 1867 Elymnias panthera lacrima Fruhstorfer, 1904, of Elymnias panthera lutescens Butler, 1867 Elymnias defasciata Fruhstorfer, 1911, of Elymnias panthera lutescens Butler, 1867 Elymnias panthera alfredi Fruhstorfer, 1907, of Elymnias panthera lutescens Butler, 1867 Elymnias congruens photinus Fruhstorfer, 1907, of Elymnias congruens congruens Semper, 1887

*Elymnias congruens phaios* Fruhstorfer, 1907, of *Elymnias congruens congruens* Semper, 1887 *Elymnias congruens rafaela* Fruhstorfer, 1907, of *Elymnias congruens congruens* Semper, 1887 *Elymnias nesaea hermia* Fruhstorfer, 1907, of *Elymnias nesaea nesaea* (Linnaeus, 1764) *Elymnias nesaea cortona* Fruhstorfer, 1911, of *Elymnias nesaea timandra* Wallace, 1869 *Elymnias nesaea coelifrons* Fruhstorfer, 1907, of *Elymnias nesaea hypereides* Fruhstorfer, 1903 *Elymnias kamara* Moore, [1858], of *Elymnias casiphone casiphone* Geyer, [1827] *Elymnias kamara lombokiana* Fruhstorfer, 1911, of *Elymnias casiphone praetextata* Fruhstorfer, 1896

*Elymnias casiphone djilantik* Martin, 1909, of *Elymnias casiphone exclusa* de Nicéville, 1898 *Elymnias malelas ivena* Fruhstorfer, 1911, of *Elymnias malelas malelas* (Hewitson, 1863) *Elymnias malelas nilamba* Fruhstorfer, 1907, of *Elymnias malelas malelas* (Hewitson, 1863) *Elymnias kochi plateni* Fruhstorfer, 1907, of *Elymnias beza beza* (Hewitson, 1877) *Dyctis bioculatus* Westwood, 1850, of *Elymnias agondas agondas* (Boisduval, 1832) *Elymnias cybele opaca* Fruhstorfer, 1907, of *Elymnias cybele cybele* (C. & R. Felder, 1860) *Elymnias hicetas bonthainensis* Fruhstorfer, 1899, of *Elymnias hicetas hicetas* Wallace, 1869 *Elymnias cumaea relicina* Fruhstorfer, 1907, of *Elymnias phrikonis* Fruhstorfer, 1899

### New combinations

Elymnias hypermnestra cottonis (Hewitson, 1874) (Melanitis cottonis) Elymnias hypermnestra beatrice Fruhstorfer, 1902 (Elymnias nigrescens beatrice) Elymnias hypermnestra jennifferae Suzuki, 2006 (Elymnias cottonis jennifferae) Elymnias panthera lutescens Butler, 1867 (Elymnias lutescens) Elymnias casiphone exclusa de Nicéville, 1898 (Elymnias (Melynias) exclusa) Elymnias agondas thryallis Kirsch, 1876 (Elymnias thryallis) Elymnias cumaea thyone Fruhstorfer, 1904 (Elymnias thyone)

### **Resurrected combination**

Elymnias casiphone erinyes de Nicéville, 1895

#### **Resurrected subspecies**

Elymnias cybele adumbrata Fruhstorfer, 1907

#### Status changes

*Elymnias ceryxoides* de Nicéville, 1895 stat. rev. *Elymnias panthera lutescens* Butler, 1867 stat. n. *Elymnias cumaea thyone* Fruhstorfer, 1904 stat. n. *Elymnias bornemanni* Ribbe, 1889 stat. n. *Elymnias phrikonis* Fruhstorfer, 1899 stat. n. *Elymnias umbratilis* Joicey & Noakes, 1915 stat. n. *Elymnias resplendens* Martin, 1929 stat. n.

Incertae sedis

*Elymnias merula* Swinhoe, 1915 *Elymnias leucocyma* Godart, 1819

# Species not placed in any group

*Elymnias singhala* Moore, [1875]

# Plates

# Format of each legend for specimen figures (1-22):

# Format of each legend for male genitalia figures (22-26):

valid species or subspecies\_specimen repository\_current locality name.

See pages 4-5 for abbreviations of specimen repositories.

Each distribution map (Figs 27–78) indicates the subspecies distributions for a single species. The species name is indicated in the lower left corner, and subspecies distributions are indicated with different colors. Red dots indicate the species type locality and black dots indicate subspecies type localities. If the type locality is vague, then the dot is positioned in the center of the area specified. Type localities are not indicated on small islands, where a dot would obscure the landmass on the map.



**Figure 1.** A bammakoo bammakoo  $\Diamond$  D NHM central Africa **B** bammakoo bammakoo  $\Diamond$  D NHM collection locality unknown **C** bammakoo bammakoo  $\Diamond$  D NMNH CENTRAL AFRICAN REPUBLIC: Bangui **D** bammakoo rattrayi  $\Diamond$  D NMNH UGANDA: Bwamba **E** paradoxa  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Weyland Mountains **F** paradoxa  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Weyland Mountains **G** papua papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Yos Sudarso Bay; Syntype of *Elymnias papua viridescens* **H** papua papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Yos Sudarso Bay; Syntype of *Elymnias papua viridescens* **H** papua papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Yos Sudarso Bay; Syntype of *Elymnias papua viridescens* **H** papua papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Yos Sudarso Bay; Syntype of *Elymnias papua viridescens* **H** papua papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Sudarso Bay; Syntype of *Elymnias papua viridescens* **H** papua papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Kos Sudarso Bay; Syntype of *Elymnias papua viridescens* **H** papua papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Kos Sudarso Bay; Syntype of *Elymnias papua viridescens* **H** papua papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Kos Sudarso Bay; Syntype of *Elymnias papua viridescens* **H** papua papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Biak **L** papua cinereomargo  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Biak **L** papua cinereomargo  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Biak **L** papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Papua,  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Papua Papua  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua.



**Figure 2.** A esaca leontina  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Nias **B** esaca leontina  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Nias **C** esaca esaca  $\bigcirc$  D KUTH THAILAND: Yala, Than To **D** vasudeva  $\bigcirc$  D KUTH THAILAND: Chaiyaphum, Phu Khieo **F** vasudeva  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDIA: Assam **G** vasudeva  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDIA: Assam **H** vasudeva  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDIA: Meghalaya, Khasi Hills **I** vasudeva  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDIA: Meghalaya, Khasi Hills **J** vasudeva  $\bigcirc$  D DNPFIC THAILAND: Kanchanaburi **K** vasudeva  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDIA: Assam.



**Figure 3. A** dara bengena  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Java **B** dara bengena  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Java **C** dara daedalion  $\bigcirc$  D NHM MYANMAR **D** dara daedalion  $\bigcirc$  D NHM MYANMAR **E** patna patna  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDIA: Sikkim **F** patna patna  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDIA: Sikkim **F** patna patna  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDIA: West Bengal, Darjeeling, Pedong **G** patna "inayoshii" (nomem nudum)  $\bigcirc$  D KUTH THAILAND: Ranong; Holotype **H** patna "inayoshii" (nomen nudum)  $\bigcirc$  D KUTH THAILAND: Ranong; Holotype **H** patna "inayoshii" (nomen nudum)  $\bigcirc$  D KUTH THAILAND: Ranong; Polotype **H** patna "inayoshii" (nomen nudum)  $\bigcirc$  D KUTH THAILAND: Ranong; Holotype **H** patna "inayoshii" (nomen nudum)  $\bigcirc$  D KUTH THAILAND: Trang, Khao Chong; Paratype **I** patna hanitschi  $\bigcirc$  D NHM Peninsular MALAYSIA **J** peali  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDIA: Assam, Sivasagar **K** peali  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDIA: Assam; Holotype **L** ceryx  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Java, Mt. Gede **M** ceryx  $\bigcirc$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Java, Mt. Gede **N** ceryxoides  $\bigcirc$  D MCZ INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Mt. Sinabung **O** ceryxoides  $\bigcirc$  D UPC INDONESIA: West Sumatra.



**Figure 4.** A kuenstleri kuenstleri  $3^\circ$  D+V NHM Specimen locality unknown **B** kuenstleri kuenstleri  $2^\circ$  D+V NHM Peninsular MALAYSIA: Selangor, Bukit Kutu **C** kuenstleri rileyi  $3^\circ$  D NHM Borneo **D** pellucida  $3^\circ$  D NHM MALAYSIA: Sabah, Mt. Kinabalu **E** pellucida  $2^\circ$  D NHM MALAYSIA: Sabah, Mt. Kinabalu **E** pellucida  $2^\circ$  D NHM MALAYSIA: Sabah, Mt. Kinabalu **F** penanga penanga  $2^\circ$  D NHM MALAYSIA **G** penanga penanga  $2^\circ$  D NHM SINGAPORE; Allotype of Elymnias abrisa **H** penanga penanga  $2^\circ$  D NHM Peninsular MALAYSIA: Penang; Holotype of Elymnias penanga fenanga f. johnsoni **I** penanga sumatrana  $2^\circ$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sumatra; Holotype **J** penanga konga  $3^\circ$  D NHM North Borneo **K** penanga konga  $2^\circ$  D NHM North Borneo **L** penanga chelensis  $3^\circ$  D NHM THAILAND: Ranong.



**Figure 5.** A hypermnestra hypermnestra  $\Diamond$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Java, Bogor **B** hypermnestra hypermnestra  $\Diamond$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Java, Bogor **C** hypermnestra undularis  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDIA: Assam **D** hypermnestra undularis  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDIA: Sikkim **E** hypermnestra fraterna  $\Diamond$  D NHM SRI LANKA **F** hypermnestra fraterna  $\Diamond$  D NHM SRI LANKA **F** hypermnestra fraterna  $\Diamond$  D NHM SRI LANKA **F** hypermnestra fraterna  $\Diamond$  D NHM SRI LANKA **G** hypermnestra cottonis  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDIA: Andaman Islands **H** hypermnestra cottonis  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDIA: Andaman Islands **I** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM BRUNEI: Tutong **J** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak, Mt. Marapok **K** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak, Mt. Mulu **M** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigrescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **N** hypermnestra nigres



**Figure 6.** A hypermnestra tinctoria  $\Diamond$  D NHM MYANMAR: Bago **B** hypermnestra tinctoria  $\heartsuit$  D NHM MYANMAR: Ayeyarwady, Pathein **C** hypermnestra tinctoria  $\Diamond$  D NHM THAILAND: Bangkok **D** hypermnestra tinctoria  $\Diamond$  D NHM MYANMAR: Tanintharyi; Syntype of *Elymnias hypermnestra tinctoria* f. paraleuca **F** hypermnestra tinctoria  $\heartsuit$  D NHM Peninsular MALAYSIA: Kedah, Langkawi Island **G** hypermnestra discrepens  $\Diamond$  D NSYSU Peninsular MALAYSIA: Penang; Allotype **I** hypermnestra hainana  $\Diamond$  D NSYSU TAIWAN: Kaohsiung **J** hypermnestra hainana  $\heartsuit$  D NSYSU TAIWAN: Kaohsiung **J** hypermnestra hainana  $\heartsuit$  D NHM VIETNAM **L** hypermnestra hainana  $\heartsuit$  D NHM VIETNAM **K** hypermnestra hainana (f. depicta)  $\diamondsuit$  D NHM VIETNAM: Haiphong **N** hypermnestra hainana (f. depicta)  $\heartsuit$  D NHM VIETNAM: Haiphong **N** hypermnestra East Nusa Tenggara, Flores.



Figure 7. A hypermnestra baliensis  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Bali **B** hypernmestra baliensis  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: Bali **C** hypermnestra baliensis  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Bali; Holotype of Elymnias nigrescens bulelenga **D** hypermnestra tinctoria  $\Diamond$  D KUTH THAILAND: Chiang Mai **E** hypermnestra tinctoria  $\heartsuit$  D KUTH THAILAND: Chanthaburi **F** hypermnestra violetta  $\heartsuit$  D NHM THAILAND: Sri Racha; Holotype of Elymnias hypermnestra violetta f. obfuscata **G** hypermnestra meridonalis  $\heartsuit$  D NHM southern VIETNAM; **Holoype** of Elymnias meridionalis f. orphnia **H** hypermnestra beatrice  $\Diamond$  D NHM Peninsular MALAYSIA: Perak, Taiping **I** hypermnestra beatrice  $\Diamond$  D NHM Peninsular MALAYSIA: Perak K hypermnestra beatrice  $\heartsuit$  D MCZ SINGAPORE **L** hypermnestra sumbana  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Sumba **M** hypermnestra sumbana  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Sumba **N** hypermnestra decolorata  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sumatra **O** hypermnestra decolorata  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sumatra.



Figure 8. A hypermnestra sumbawana  $3^\circ$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Sumbawa B hypermnestra sumbawana  $2^\circ$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Sumbawa C hypermnestra timorensis  $3^\circ$  D NHM EAST TIMOR: Dili D hypermnestra timorensis  $2^\circ$  D NHM EAST TIMOR: Dili E hypermnestra alorensis  $3^\circ$  D NHM INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Adonara F hypermnestra alorensis  $2^\circ$  D NHM INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Adonara F hypermnestra alorensis  $2^\circ$  D NHM INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Adonara G hypermnestra uemurai  $3^\circ$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok H hypermnestra uemurai  $2^\circ$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok I caudata  $3^\circ$  D NHM MYANMAR (specimen is likely mislabeled) J caudata  $2^\circ$  D NHM INDIA: Kerala, Malabar K merula  $3^\circ$  D NHM SRI LANKA: Central Province, Kandy; Holotype L nepheronides nepheronides  $3^\circ$  D HSPC INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Flores M nepheronides and pheronides Sumbawa, Mt. Sengenges; Holotype.



**Figure 9.** A harterti harterti  $\Diamond$  D+V OPC MALAYSIA: Perak, Batang Padang, Tapah **B** harterti harterti  $\Diamond$  D+V OPC MALAYSIA: Perak, Batang Padang, Tapah **C** harterti brookei  $\Diamond$  D NHM collection locality unknown **D** harterti lautensis  $\Diamond$  D OPC INDONESIA: South Kalimantan, Laut Island; Holotype **E** harterti arbaimuni  $\Diamond$  D OPC INDONESIA: central Sumatra, Jambi; Holotype **F** harterti arbaimuni  $\Diamond$  D OPC INDONESIA: central Sumatra, Jambi **G** parce justini  $\Diamond$  D+V SMFD PHILIPPINES: Palawan Province, Calamian Islands, Busuanga Island, Coron; Holotype **H** parce justini  $\Diamond$  D+V SMFD PHILIPPINES: Palawan Province, Calamian Islands, Busuanga Island, Coron; Paratype **I** parce parce  $\Diamond$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Palawan **J** parce parce  $\Diamond$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Palawan **K** panthera enganica  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: Bengkulu, Enggano Island.



Figure 10. A panthera panthera  $\Diamond$  D NHM Peninsular MALAYSIA **B** panthera panthera  $\heartsuit$  D NHM Peninsular MALAYSIA **C** panthera dusara  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Java **D** panthera dusara  $\heartsuit$  D NHM IN-DONESIA: Java **E** panthera mimus  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDIA: Nicobar Islands **F** panthera mimus  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDIA: Nicobar Islands **G** panthera dolorosa  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Nias **H** panthera dolorosa  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Nias **I** panthera lutescens  $\Diamond$  D NHM North Borneo **J** panthera lutescens  $\heartsuit$  D NHM East MALAYSIA: Sarawak **K** panthera suluana  $\Diamond$  D SMFD collection locality unknown **L** panthera suluana  $\heartsuit$  D SMFD PHILIPPINES: Tawi-tawi, Mapun Island **M** panthera tautra  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sumatra, Bengkalis, Senggoro **N** panthera tautra  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sumatra, Bengkalis, Senggoro **O** panthera arikata  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Riau Islands, Natuna **P** panthera arikata  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: Riau Islands, Natuna.



**Figure 11. A** obnubila  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM MALAYSIA: Perak **B** obnubila  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM THAILAND: Ranong **C** congruens congruens  $\bigcirc$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Cebu, Camotes Island **D** congruens subcongruens  $\bigcirc$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Mindoro **E** congruens endida  $\bigcirc$  D SMFD PHILIPPINES: Bohol **F** congruens endida  $\bigcirc$  D SMFD PHILIPPINES: Bohol **G** congruens congruens  $\bigcirc$  D NMNH PHILIPPINES: Mindanao, Davao **H** miyagawai  $\bigcirc$  D SPC VIETNAM: Lam Dong, Loc Bao; Holotype **I** miyagawai  $\bigcirc$  D SPC VIETNAM: Lam Dong, Loc Bao; Paratype.



Figure 12. A nesaea nesaea  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Java **B** nesaea nesaea  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Java **C** nesaea timandra  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDIA: Meghalaya, Khasi Hills **D** nesaea timandra  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDIA: Meghalaya, Khasi Hills **D** nesaea timandra  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDIA: Meghalaya, Khasi Hills **E** nesaea laisidis  $\Diamond$  D MCZ INDONESIA: Sumatra **F** nesaea laisidis  $\Diamond$  D MCZ INDONESIA: West Sumatra, Padang **G** nesaea baweana  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: East Java, Gresik Regency, Bawean **H** nesaea baewana  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: East Java, Gresik Regency, Bawean **H** nesaea baewana  $\Diamond$  D MCZ INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Nias, Dymna **J** nesaea neolais  $\Diamond$  D MCZ INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Nias **K** nesaea hypereides  $\Diamond$  D MCZ East MALAYSIA: Sabah, Sandakan **L** nesaea hypereides  $\Diamond$  D MCZ East MALAYSIA: Sabah, Sandakan **N** nesaea apelles  $\Diamond$  D KUTH THAILAND: Samut Satun, Thale Ban.



**Figure 13.** A casiphone casiphone  $\Diamond$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Java **B** casiphone casiphone  $\heartsuit$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Java **C** casiphone kamara  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Java **D** casiphone kamara  $\heartsuit$  D NHM IN-DONESIA: Java **E** casiphone praetextata  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok **F** casiphone praetextata  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok **G** casiphone praetextata (=kamara lombokiana)  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok **H** casiphone praetextata (=kamara lombokiana)  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok **H** casiphone praetextata (=kamara lombokiana)  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok **I** casiphone praetextata (=kamara lombokiana)  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: West Nusa Tenggara, Lombok; Syntype of Elymnias kamara lombokiana **J** casiphone alumna  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: East Java, Blitar **K** casiphone exclusa  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Bali **L** casiphone erinyes  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sumatra **M** casiphone erinyes  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sumatra.



Figure 14. A malelas  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDIA: Sikkim B malelas  $\Diamond$  D NHM INDIA: Sikkim C malelas  $\Diamond$  D MCZ VIETNAM D malelas  $\Diamond$  D KUTH THAILAND: Chiang Mai E saueri  $\Diamond$  D IPC THAILAND: Phetchabun F saueri  $\Diamond$  D NMNH MALAYSIA: Johor, Mersing to Kluang G kochi  $\Diamond$  D SMFD PHILIPPINES: Luzon, Sierre Madre Mountain Range H kochi  $\Diamond$  D PNM PHILIPPINES: Luzon, Sierre Madre Mountain Range I casiphonides casiphonides  $\Diamond$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Mindanao J casiphonides casiphonides  $\Diamond$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Mindanao K nelsoni  $\Diamond$  D UPC INDONESIA: West Sumatra, Mentawai Regency, Sipora L nelsoni  $\Diamond$  D UPC INDONESIA: West Sumatra, Mentawai Regency, Sipora M amoena  $\Diamond$  D MCZ INDONESIA: Sumba, Kombapari Forest N kanekoi  $\Diamond$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Negros O kanekoi  $\Diamond$  D SMFD PHILIP-PINES: Negros P saola  $\Diamond$  D NHM VIETNAM; Holotype.



**Figure 15.** A melias melias  $3^{\circ}$  D NMNH PHILIPPINES: Luzon, Cavite, Puerto Azul **B** melias melias  $2^{\circ}$  D SMFD PHILIPPINES: Luzon, Sierre Madre Mountains **C** melias malis  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Quezon, Polillo Island **D** melias malis  $2^{\circ}$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Luzon, Los Baños **E** beza beza  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Mindanao **F** beza beza  $2^{\circ}$  D NHM PHILIPPINES: Mindanao **G** sansoni sansoni  $3^{\circ}$  D SMFD PHILIPPINES: Negros **H** sansoni sansoni  $2^{\circ}$  D SMFD PHILIPPINES: Negros **I** sansoni aklanensis  $3^{\circ}$  D UPC PHILIPPINES: Panay, Aklan; Paratype **J** sansoni aklanensis  $2^{\circ}$  D UPC PHILIPPINES: Panay, Aklan; Paratype **K** luteofasciata  $3^{\circ}$ D OPC PHILIPPINES: Mindanao, Penanguditan, Upian River, City of Davao; Holotype **L** luteofasciata  $2^{\circ}$  D SMFD PHILIPPINES: Mindanao, South Cotabato, Mt. Matutum **M** vitellia vitellia  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Ambon **N** vitellia vitellia  $2^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Ambon **O** vitellia viminalis  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Buru **P** vitellia viminalis  $2^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Buru.



**Figure 16. A** agondas agondas  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: West Papua **B** agondas agondas  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: West Papua **C** agondas melane  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Kei Island **D** agondas melane  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Kei Island **E** agondas glaucopis  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Oro Province, Kumusi River **F** agondas glaucopis  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Oro Province, Kumusi River **F** agondas melanippe  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Morobe Province, Huon Peninsula, Sattelberg **H** agondas melanippe  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Morobe Province, Huon Peninsula, Sattelberg.



**Figure 17. A** agondas melanthes  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Milne Bay, Woodlark Island **B** agondas melanthes  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Milne Bay, Woodlark Island **C** agondas melanthes  $\bigcirc$  D NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Milne Bay, Woodlark Island **D** agondas melanthes  $\bigcirc$  D NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Milne Bay, Woodlark Island **E** agondas aruana  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Aru **F** agondas aruana  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Aru **G** agondas aruana  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Aru **H** agondas ssp.  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Tanimbar I agondas ssp.  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Tanimbar.



**Figure 18. A** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D+V NHM New GUINEA **B** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **C** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **D** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **E** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **F** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **G** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **H** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **H** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **H** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **K** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **H** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **K** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **L** agondas melagondas  $\bigcirc$  D NHM New GUINEA **K** agon


**Figure 19. A** agondas dampierensis  $\Diamond$  D NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Madang, Karkar Island; Syntype **B** agondas dampierensis  $\heartsuit$  D NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Madang, Karkar Island **C** agondas thryallis  $\Diamond$  D NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA **D** agondas thryallis  $\heartsuit$  D NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA **E** agondas thryallis  $\Diamond$  D NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: East Sepik, Maprik **F** agondas thryallis  $\heartsuit$  D+V NMNH PAPUA NEW GUINEA: East Sepik, Maprik **F** agondas thryallis  $\heartsuit$  D+V NMNH PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Regia, Mapuk **G** agondas thryallis  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Yos Sudarso Bay **H** agondas thryallis  $\heartsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Yos Sudarso Bay **J** agondas thryallis  $\diamondsuit$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Yos Sudarso Bay **K** agondas australiana  $\Diamond$  D MCZ AUSTRALIA: Queensland, Claudie River **L** agondas australiana  $\heartsuit$  D NHM AUSTRALIA: Queensland **M** agondas australiana  $\heartsuit$  D MCZ AUSTRALIA: Queensland, West Claudie River.



Figure 20. A cybele cybele  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Maluku, Halmahera **B** cybele cybele  $2^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Maluku, Halmahera **C** cybele cybele  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Maluku, Bacan **D** cybele cybele  $2^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Maluku, Bacan **E** cybele obiana  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Maluku, Obi **F** cybele obiana  $2^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Maluku, Obi **G** cumaea cumaea  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Sulawesi, Menado **H** cumaea cumaea  $2^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Sulawesi, Minahasa **I** hewitsoni  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: South Sulawesi **J** hewitsoni hewitsoni  $2^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: South Sulawesi **K** mimalon mimalon  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sulawesi **L** mimalon mimalon  $2^{\circ}$ D NHM INDONESIA: North Sulawesi, Menado **M** mimalon nysa  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: South Sulawesi **N** mimalon ino  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi; Holotype **O** hicetas hicetas  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sulawesi **P** hicetas hicetas  $2^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: South Sulawesi.



Figure 21. A holofernes  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain **B** holofernes  $9^{\circ}$  D NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain **C** bornemanni  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Banggai **D** bornemanni  $9^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Banggai **E** phrikonis  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sula Archipelago **F** phrikonis  $9^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Sula Archipelago **G** sangira  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Sulawesi, Talaud **H** sangira  $9^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: North Sulawesi, Talaud **I** umbratilis  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Biak; Holotype **J** umbratilis  $9^{\circ}$  D OPC INDONESIA: Papua, Biak **K** resplendens  $3^{\circ}$  MCZ INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Palu **L** resplendens  $9^{\circ}$  MCZ INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Palu **M** singhala  $3^{\circ}$  D NHM SRI LANKA **N** singhala  $9^{\circ}$  D NHM SRI LANKA.



Figure 22. A bammakoo bammakoo NHM Central Africa **B** paradoxa NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Weyland Mountains **C** papua cinereomargo NHM INDONESIA: Papua, Biak **D** esaca maheswara NHM INDONESIA: Java **E** esaca leontina NHM INDONESIA: North Sumatra, Nias **F** vasudeva NHM INDIA: Meghalaya, Khasi Hills **G** dara albofasciata MCZ PHILIPPINES: Palawan **H** dara bengena NHM INDONESIA: Java **I** dara darina MCZ Peninsular MALAYSIA: Pahang, Cameron Highlands **J** patna patna NHM INDIA: Sikkim **K** peali NHM INDIA: Assam **L** ceryx NHM INDONESIA: Java **M** kuenstleri NHM collection locality unknown **N** pellucida NHM East MALAYSIA: Sabah, Mt. Kinabalu **O** penanga chelensis NHM THAILAND: Ranong.



Figure 23. A hypermnestra hypermnestra NHM INDONESIA: West Java, Bogor B hypermnestra hypermnestra MCZ INDONESIA: Maluku, Seram C hypermnestra fraterna MCZ SRI LANKA: Western Province D hypermnestra cottonis NHM INDIA: Andaman Islands E hypermnestra tinctoria NSYSU THAILAND: Trang, Khao Chong F hypermnestra hainana NSYSU TAIWAN: Kaohsiung G hypermnestra discrepans NSYSU Peninsular MALAYSIA: Penang H hypermnestra orientalis MCZ INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Flores I hypermnestra baliensis NSYSU INDONESIA: Bali J hypermnestra sumbana MCZ INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Sumba K hypermnestra timorensis MCZ INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Timor L caudata NHM MYANMAR (specimen is likely mislabeled) M nepheronides nepheronides MCZ INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Flores N parce MCZ PHILIPPINES: Palawan O panthera tautra NHM INDONESIA: Sumatra, Bengkalis, Senggoro.



Figure 24. A panthera balina MCZ INDONESIA: Bali **B** obnubila NHM Peninsular MALAYSIA: Perak **C** congruens congruens NHM PHILIPPINES: Cebu, Camotes Island **D** nesaea nesaea NHM INDONESIA: Java **E** nesaea nesaea NSYSU INDONESIA: Bali **F** nesaea timandra NHM INDIA: Meghalaya, Khasi Hills **G** nesaea vordemani NSYSU INDONESIA: East Java, Kangean Islands **H** casiphone casiphone NHM INDONESIA: Java **I** casiphone casiphone NHM INDONESIA: East Nusa Tenggara, Lombok **K** casiphone exclusa NSYSU INDONESIA: Bali **L** casiphone alumna NSYSU INDONESIA: Java **M** malelas NSYSU THAILAND: Chiang Mai **N** kochi MCZ PHILIPPINES: Luzon, Sierra Madre Range, Isabela **O** casiphonides casiphonides NHM PHILIPPINES: Mindanao



Figure 25. A nelsoni MCZ INDONESIA: West Sumatra, Pagai Island B kanekoi NHM PHILIPPINES: Negros C melias malis NHM PHILIPPINES: Quezon, Polillo Island D beza beza NHM PHILIPPINES: Mindanao E sansoni aklanensis MCZ PHILIPPINES: Panay, Aklan, Mt. Madiaas F vitellia vitellia NHM INDO-NESIA: Maluku, Ambon G vitellia viminalis MCZ INDONESIA: Maluku, Buru H agondas glaucopis NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Oro Province, Kumusi River I agondas agondas (previously E. a. bioculatus) NSYSU INDONESIA: West Papua, Sorong J agondas melagondas MCZ INDONESIA: West Papua, Sorong K agondas melagondas MCZ INDONESIA: Papua, Asiki L agondas aruana MCZ INDONESIA: Papua, Aru M agondas thryallis NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain N agondas thryallis MCZ INDONESIA: West Papua, Yapen O cybele cybele NHM INDONESIA: North Maluku, Bacan.



Figure 26. A cybele cybele NHM INDONESIA: North Maluku, Halmahera B cumaea toliana MCZ IN-DONESIA: North Sulawesi C hewitsoni meliophila NHM INDONESIA: Maluku, Kisar D mimalon mimalon NHM INDONESIA: Sulawesi E hicetas hicetas NHM INDONESIA: Sulawesi F hicetas hicetina NHM INDO-NESIA: Sulawesi G holofernes NHM PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain H bornemanni NHM INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Banggai I phrikonis MCZ INDONESIA: North Maluku, Sula Regency, Sanana J sangira NMNH INDONESIA: North Sulawesi, Sangir island K umbratilis MCZ INDONESIA: Papua, Biak L resplendens MCZ INDONESIA: Central Sulawesi, Palu M singhala NHM SRI LANKA



Figure 27. Distribution map of *Elymnias bammakoo*.



Figure 28. Distribution map of *Elymnias paradoxa*.



Figure 29. Distribution map of Elymnias papua.



Figure 30. Distribution map of *Elymnias esaca*.



Figure 31. Distribution map of *Elymnias vasudeva*.



Figure 32. Distribution map of *Elymnias dara*.



Figure 33. Distribution map of *Elymnias patna*.



Figure 34. Distribution map of *Elymnias peali*.



Figure 35. Distribution map of *Elymnias ceryx*.



Figure 36. Distribution map of *Elymnias kuenstleri*.



Figure 37. Distribution map of *Elymnias ceryxoides*.



Figure 38. Distribution map of *Elymnias pellucida*.



Figure 39. Distribution map of *Elymnias penanga*.



Figure 40. Distribution map of *Elymnias hypermnestra*.



Figure 41. Distribution map of *Elymnias caudata*.



Figure 42. Distribution map of *Elymnias merula*.



Figure 43. Distribution map of *Elymnias leucocyma*.



Figure 44. Distribution map of *Elymnias nepheronides*.



Figure 45. Distribution map of *Elymnias harterti*.



Figure 46. Distribution map of *Elymnias parce*.



Figure 47. Distribution map of *Elymnias panthera*.



Figure 48. Distribution map of *Elymnias obnubila*.



Figure 49. Distribution map of *Elymnias congruens*.



Figure 50. Distribution map of *Elymnias miyagawai*.



Figure 51. Distribution map of *Elymnias nesaea*.



Figure 52. Distribution map of *Elymnias casiphone*.



Figure 53. Distribution map of *Elymnias malelas*.



Figure 54. Distribution map of *Elymnias saueri*.



Figure 55. Distribution map of *Elymnias kochi*.



Figure 56. Distribution map of *Elymnias casiphonides*.



Figure 57. Distribution map of *Elymnias nelsoni*.



Figure 58. Distribution map of *Elymnias amoena*.



Figure 59. Distribution map of *Elymnias kanekoi*.



Figure 60. Distribution map of Elymnias saola.



Figure 61. Distribution map of *Elymnias melias*.



Figure 62. Distribution map of *Elymnias beza*.



Figure 63. Distribution map of *Elymnias sansoni*.



Figure 64. Distribution map of *Elymnias luteofasciata*.



Figure 65. Distribution map of *Elymnias vitellia*.



Figure 66. Distribution map of *Elymnias agondas*.



Figure 67. Distribution map of *Elymnias cybele*.



Figure 68. Distribution map of *Elymnias cumaea*.



Figure 69. Distribution map of *Elymnias hewitsoni*.



Figure 70. Distribution map of *Elymnias mimalon*.



Figure 71. Distribution map of *Elymnias hicetas*.



Figure 72. Distribution map of *Elymnias holofernes*.



Figure 73. Distribution map of *Elymnias bornemanni*.



Figure 74. Distribution map of *Elymnias phrikonis*.



Figure 75. Distribution map of *Elymnias sangira*.



Figure 76. Distribution map of *Elymnias umbratilis*.



Figure 77. Distribution map of *Elymnias resplendens*.



Figure 78. Distribution map of *Elymnias singhala*.

## Acknowledgements

We dedicate this paper to Colin G. "Trig" Treadaway for his many contributions to the study of butterflies in the Philippines, and for the samples, photographs, and helpful advice he has provided to us. We are grateful to Shuen-Chen Chang, Rod Eastwood, Yutaka Inayoshi, Krushnamegh Kunte, Alexander Monastyrskii, Kiyoshi Okubo, Kotaro Saito, Hiroyuki Soeda, Yoshinobu Uémura, and Wei-Ting Wu for providing specimens or images. We also thank the various museums and institutional insect collections acknowledged in the manuscript for allowing us to study, photograph, and occasionally dissect specimens in their care, and are grateful to Perry A.C. Buenavente, David A. Grimaldi, Frank Yu-Feng Hsu, Jia-Yuan Liang, Naomi E. Pierce, Robert K. Robbins, Watana Sakchoowong, Andrei Sourakov, Akekawat Vitheepradit, and others for allowing us access to these collections. This work was funded by grants 102-2621-B-110-003-MY3 from Ministry of Science and Technology (Taiwan), DEB-1120380 and DEB-1541557 from the US National Science Foundation, Grant 9285-13 from the Committee for Exploration and Research of the National Geographic Society, and start-up funds from the City College of New York.

## References

- Aoki T, Yamaguchi S, Uemura Y (1982) Butterflies of the South East Asian Islands, Vol. III: Satyridae, Amathusiidae & Libytheidae. Plapac Co., Tokyo, 500 pp.
- Araya A (2016) Notes on *Elymnias nepheronides* Fruhstorfer and *Elymnias detanii* Aoki & Uemura (Lepidoptera: Satyrinae). Butterflies (Teinopalpus) 71: 48–52.[In Japanese]
- Araya A, Saito K (2014) A revision of *Elymnias kamara* Moore and *Elymnias casiphone* Geyer. Butterflies (Teinopalpus) 67: 12–24.
- Avise JC, Ball RM (1990) Principles of genealogical concordance in species concepts and biological taxonomy. In: Futuyma DJ, Antonovics J (Eds) Oxford Surveys in Evolutionary Biology. Oxford University Press, Oxford, UK, 45–67.
- Bascombe MJ, Johnston G, Bascombe FS (1999) The Butterflies of Hong Kong. Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, 422 pp.
- Boisduval JB (1832) Voyage de découvertes de l'Astrolabe exécuté par ordre du Roi, pendant les années 1826-1827-1828-1829, sous le commandément de M. J. Dumont d'Urville. Faune entomologique de l'Océan Pacifique, avec l'illustration des insectes nouveaux recueillis pendant le voyage. Lépidoptères in d'Urville, Volume 1. J. Tastu, Paris, 267 pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.121440
- Braby MF (2000) Butterflies of Australia: Their Identification, Biology, and Distribution. CSIRO Publishing, Collingwood, 976 pp.
- Braby MF, Eastwood R, Murray N (2012) The subspecies concept in butterflies: has its application in taxonomy and conservation biology outlived its usefulness? Biological Journal of the Linnean Society 106: 699–716. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1095-8312.2012.01909.x

- Butler AG (1867) Description of new or little-known species of Asiatic Lepidoptera. The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 20: 399–404. http://archive.org/stream/annalsm agazineof3201867lond#page/399/mode/1up
- Butler AG (1871) A monograph of the Lepidoptera hitherto included in the genus *Elymni-as*. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London 1871: 518–525. http://archive.org/ stream/proceedingsofgen71zool#page/518/
- Butler AG (1874) Descriptions of some new species and a new genus of diurnal Lepidotera in the collection of Herbert Druce Esq. The Transactions of the Entomological Society of London 1874: 423–436. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2311.1874.tb00172.x
- Butler AG (1882) Descriptions of new species of Lepidoptera, chiefly from Duke of York Island and New Britain. The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 10: 36–43, 149–160, 226–238. https://doi.org/10.1080/00222938209459684
- Butler AG (1883) Descriptions of some new species of Lepidoptera, chiefly from the island of Nias. The Entomologist's Monthly Magazine 20: 53–37. http://archive.org/stream/entom ologistsmon19201882840xfo#page/53/
- Chen SW (1998) Biology of *Elymnias hypermnestra hainana*. Entomological Knowledge 35: 265–266.
- Chou I (2000) Monographia Rhopalocerorum Sinensium. Henan Scientific and Technologcial Publishing House, Henan, 408 pp.
- Corbet AS (1933) The forms of *Elymnias kunstleri* [sic] Honr. (Lep. Satyridae). Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London Series B, Taxonomy 2: 130–133. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-3113.1993.tb00987.x
- Corbet AS (1943) The forms of *Elymnias hypermnestra* (L.) (Lep. Rhop.) in the Malay peninsula. Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London Series B, Taxonomy 12: 117–119. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-3113.1943.tb00755.x
- Corbet AS, Pendlebury HM, Eliot JN, D'Abrera B (1992) Butterflies of the Malay Peninsula. Malayan Nature Society, Kuala Lumpur, 595 pp.
- Cramer P (1779) Uitlandsche Kapellen 2: Papillons exotiques. Schoonhoven, Amsterdam, 152 pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.65748
- D'Abrera B (1985) Butterflies of the Oriental Region Part II. Hill House Publishers, London, 295 pp.
- de Nicéville L (1890) On new and little-known butterflies from the Indian region, with descriptions of three new genera of Hesperiidae The Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society 5: 199–225. http://archive.org/stream/journalofbombayn05bomb#page/199/
- de Nicéville L (1893) On new and little-known butterflies from the Indo-Malayan region. The Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society 7: 322–357. http://archive.org/stream/jou rnalofbombayn71892bomb#page/322/
- de Nicéville L (1895) On new and little-known butterflies from the Indo-Malayan region. The Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society 10: 13–40, 169–194. http://archive.org/ stream/journalofbombayn1015189597bomb#page/13/
- de Nicéville L (1898) On new and little-known butterflies from the Indo-Malayan, Austro-Malayan and Australian regions. The Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society 12: 131–161. http://archive.org/stream/journalofbombayn121900bomb#page/131/
- de Nicéville L (1900) On new and little-known butterflies, from Oriental region. The Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society 13: 157–176. http://archive.org/stream/journalof bombayn13190001bomb#page/157/
- de Nicéville L (1902) On new and little-known butterflies, mostly from the Oriental Region. I-II. The Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society 14: 450–457. http://archive.org/ stream/journalofbombayn14190203bomb#page/236/
- de Nicéville L, Martin L (1895) A list of the butterflies of Sumatra with especial reference to the species occuring in the north-east of the island. Journal of the Asian Society of Bengal 64: 357–583. http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/item/121772#page/227/
- Distant WL (1882a) Rhopalocera Malayana: a description of the butterflies of the Malay peninsula. West, Newman, & Co., London, 481 pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.96948
- Distant WL (1882b) Undescribed Rhopalocera from the Malay Peninsula The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 9: 396–397. https://archive.org/details/biostor-93605
- Distant WL (1883) Contributions to a Knowledge of Malayan Entomology Part II. The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 12: 351–353. https://doi.org/10.1080/00222938309459641
- Distant WL (1886) Contributions to a Knowledge of Malayan Entomology Part V. The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 17: 530–532. https://doi.org/10.1080/00222938609460187
- Doubleday E (1844) List of the specimens of lepidopterous insects in the collection of the British Museum, Vol. 1. Trustees of the British Museum, London, 150 pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.58221
- Drury D (1773) Illustrations of Natural History. Exotic Insects Vol. 2. Norman, 1–90, pl. 91–50 pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.61910
- Ek-Amnuay P (2012) Butterflies of Thailand: ผีเสือในประเทศไทย, 2nd Edition. Amarin Publishing, Bangkok, 943 pp.
- Ek-Amnuay P, Chiba H, Kimura Y, Inayoshi Y, Saito K, Seki Y, Uemura Y (2007) Corrigenda to butterflies of Thailand (Ek-Amnuay, 2006), 213: 2–20.
- Felder C, Felder R (1860) Lepidopterologische Fragmente. Wiener Entomologische Monatschrift 4: 97–112, pl. 111–112; 225–251, pl. 113–114. http://archive.org/stream/ wienerentomologi04wien#page/97/
- Felder C, Felder R (1863) Lepidoptera nova a Dr. Carolo Semper in Insulis Philippinis collecta diagnosibus. Wiener Entomologische Monatschrift 7: 105–127. http://archive.org/ stream/wienerentomologi07wien#page/105/
- Felder C, Felder R (1867) Reise der österreichischen Fregatte Novara um die Erde in den Jahren 1857, 1858, 1859 unter den Behilfen des Commodore B. von Wüllerstorf-Urbair. Zoologischer Theil 2: 379–536. http://archive.org/stream/umdieerdeindenja04akad#page/1/
- Feltwell J (1993) The Encyclopedia of Butterflies. Macmillan General References, 288 pp.
- Fruhstorfer H (1894a) Neue Java-Rhopaloceren. Entomologische Nachrichten 20: 19–24. http://archive.org/stream/entomologischena2021189495berl#page/n32/
- Fruhstorfer H (1894b) Neue Java-Rhopaloceren. Entomologische Nachrichten 20: 43–44. http://archive.org/stream/entomologischena2021189495berl#page/n56/
- Fruhstorfer H (1894c) Neue und wenig bekannte Java-Rhopaloceren. Berliner entomologische Zeitschrift 39: 241–247. https://doi.org/10.1002/mmnd.18940390207

- Fruhstorfer H (1895a) Neue Rhopaloceren aus dem Malayischen Archipel III & IV. Entomologische Nachrichten 21: 168–171. http://archive.org/stream/entomologischena2021 189495berl#page/168/
- Fruhstorfer H (1895b) Neue und wenig bekannte Java-Rhopaloceren Stettin Entomologische Zeitung 55: 116–125. http://archive.org/stream/entomologischeze551894ento#page/116/
- Fruhstorfer H (1896a) Lepidopteren aus Lombok und Bali. V. Societas Entomologica 11: 147–148. http://archive.org/stream/societasentomolo11rh#page/147/
- Fruhstorfer H (1896b) Neue Lepidopteren aus Lombok. I-IV. Societas Entomologica 11: 107– 108, 115–116, 123–124, 172. http://archive.org/stream/societasentomolo11rh#page/107/
- Fruhstorfer H (1896c) Zwei neue Rhopaloceren von der Insel Saleyer. Societas entomologica 11: 25. http://archive.org/stream/societasentomolo11rh#page/25/
- Fruhstorfer H (1898a) Neue asiatische Lepidopteren. Entomologische Zeitschrift 12: 99–100.
- Fruhstorfer H (1898b) Neue Lepidopteren aus Asien. Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift 43: 175–199. http://archive.org/stream/berlinerentomolo4318berl#page/175/mode/1up
- Fruhstorfer H (1898c) Neue Rhopaloceren aus dem Indo-Malayischen Archipel. Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift 42: 311–343. https://doi.org/10.1002/mmnd.18970420309
- Fruhstorfer H (1899) Neue asiatische Lepidopteren. Berliner entomologische Zeitschrift 44: 49–64. https://doi.org/10.1002/mmnd.18990440110
- Fruhstorfer H (1900) Neue *Elymnias* aus dem australischen Gebiet. Entomologische Zeitung 60: 339–342. http://archive.org/stream/entomologischeze601899ento#page/339/
- Fruhstorfer H (1902a) *Elymnias undularis meridionalis* n. subspec. Societas Entomologica 16: 169–170. http://archive.org/stream/societasentomolo1518190004inte#page/n376/
- Fruhstorfer H (1902b) Neue ostasiatische [sic] Rhopaloceren. Societas Entomologica 17: 81– 82. http://archive.org/stream/societasentomolo1518190004inte#page/n484/
- Fruhstorfer H (1902c) Neue und seltene Lepidopteren aus Annam und Tonkin und dem malayischen Archipel. Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift Iris 14: 265–276. http://archive. org/stream/deutscheentomolo141901gese#page/265/
- Fruhstorfer H (1904a) Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Rhopaloceren-Fauna der Insel Engano. Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift 49: 170–206. http://archive.org/stream/berlinerentomol o491904berl#page/170/
- Fruhstorfer H (1904b) Neue *Elymnias* aus Celebes und dessen Satellit-Inseln. Societas Entomologica 19: 60–61. http://archive.org/stream/societasentomolo1921190407inte#page/n69/
- Fruhstorfer H (1904c) Neue *Elymnias* aus Celebes und dessen Satellit-Inseln. Societas Entomologica 19: 53–54. http://archive.org/stream/societasentomolo1921190407inte#page/n62/
- Fruhstorfer H (1904d) Neue *Elymnias* aus dem Papua-Gebiet. Deutsche Entomologica Zeitschrift Iris 16: 321–323. http://archive.org/stream/deutscheentomolo161903ento#p age/321/
- Fruhstorfer H (1907) Monographie der Elymniinae. Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift Iris 20: 157–252 + pl V-Viii https://archive.org/details/cbarchive\_123069\_monographiederelymniinae1902
- Fruhstorfer H (1911) Familie: Satyridae. In: Seitz A (Ed) Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Verlag des Seitzschen Werkes, Stuttgart, 285–401.
- Gaede M (1931) Familia Satyridae. Lepidopterorum Catalogus 43, 46, 48: 1–759.

- Gardiner AJ (2010) Additional butterfly records for Zambia and changes in the taxonomic status of a few species. Metamorphosis 21: 142–155. http://www.metamorphosis.org.za/articlesPDF/39/Metamorphosis%20Vol%2021(4)\_141-208%20Dec%202010.pdf
- Godart M (1819) Histoire Naturelle Entomologie, ou Histoire Naturelle des Crustacés, des Arachnides et des Insectes Vol. 1. Agasse, Paris, 326 pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.82248
- Grose-Smith H (1889) Descriptions of ten more new species of butterflies captured by Mr. John Whitehead at Kina Balu Mountain, North Borneo. The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 3: 312–319. https://doi.org/10.1080/00222938909460340
- Grose-Smith H (1892) Descriptions of three new species of butterflies captured by Mr. D. Cator in British north Borneo, in the collection of Mr. Grose Smith. The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 10: 426–428. https://doi.org/10.1080/00222939208677445
- Grose-Smith H (1894a) An account of a collection of diurnal Lepidoptera from New Guinea (Parts I-III) - made by Mr. W. Doherty at Humboldt Bay, Dutch New Guinea, and in neighbouring islands, in the Museum of the honourable Walter Rothschild at Tring, with descriptions of new species. Novitates Zoologicae 1: 331–365. http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/item/24179
- Grose-Smith H (1894b) Descriptions of nine new species of butterflies, from the Sattelberg, near Finsch Hafen, German New Guinea, in the collections of the Honourable Walter Rothschild and H. Grose Smith, captured by Captains Cayley Webster and Cotton. Novitates Zoologicae1 1: 585–590. http://archive.org/stream/novitateszoologi01lond#pa ge/585/
- Grose-Smith H (1897) Descriptions of new species of butterflies from the Pacific Islands. The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 19: 172–180. https://doi. org/10.1080/00222939708680527
- Gupta I (2007) Insecta: Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae, Lycaenidae, and Saturniidae. In: Director Z (Ed) Fauna of Mizoram. Zoological Survey of India, Kolkata, http://faunaofindia.nic.in/ PDFVolumes/sfs/056/index.pdf
- Hall R (2001) Cenozoic reconstructions of SE Asian and the SW Pacific: changing patterns of land and sea. In: Metcalfe I, Smith JMB, Morwood M, Davidson I (Eds) Faunal and Floral Migrations and Evolution in SE Asia-Australasia. Swets and Zeitlinger Publishers, Lisse, 35–56. http://searg.rhul.ac.uk/pubs/hall\_2001\_SE%20Asia-W%20Pacific%20land%20 and%20sea\_WIC.pdf
- Hall R, Smyth HR (2008) Cenozoic arc processes in Indonesia: Identification of the key influences on the stratigraphic record in active volcanic arcs. In: Draut AE, Clift PD, Scholl DW (Eds) Formation and Applications of the Sedimentary Record in Arc Collision Zones: The Geological Society of America Special Paper 436. Geological Society of America, 27–54. http://searg.rhul.ac.uk/pubs/hall\_smyth\_2008%20Indonesia%20arc%20processes.pdf
- Hanafusa H (2001) A new subspecies of *Elymnias panthera* (Fabricius, 1787) from Redang Island, Malaysia (Lepidoptera : Satyridae). Futao 37: 14
- Hemming F (1943) Notes on the generic nomenclature of the Lepidoptera Rhopalocera II. Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London Series B, Taxonomy 12: 23– 30. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-3113.1943.tb00739.x

- Hemming F (1967) The generic names of the butterflies and their type-species (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera). Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History Entomology Supplement 9: 1–509. http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/page/40874308
- Hewitson WC (1858) Descriptions of some butterflies from the collection of Mr. Wallace. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London 26: 464–465. https://doi. org/10.1111/j.1469-7998.1858.tb06403.x
- Hewitson WC (1861) Descriptions of some butterflies from the collection of Mr. Wallace. Proceedings of the General Meetings for Scientific Business of the Zoological Society of London 1861: 50–53. http://archive.org/stream/proceedingsofgen61zool#page/50/
- Hewitson WC (1867) Illustrations of new species of exotic butterflies : selected chiefly from the collections of W. Wilson Saunders and William C. Hewitson, Volume 4. John van Voorst, London, pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.12625
- Hewitson WC (1874) A list of butterflies, with descriptions of new species, from the Andaman Islands The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 14: 356–358. https://doi. org/10.1080/00222937408680983
- Hickerson MJ, Meyer CP, Moritz C (2006) DNA barcoding will often fail to discover new animal species over broad parameter space. Systematic Biology 55: 729–739. https://doi. org/10.1080/10635150600969898
- ICZN (1999) International Code of Zoological Nomenclature. The International Trust for Zoological Nomenclature, pp.
- Inayoshi Y (2017) A Check List of Butterflies in Indo-China: Chiefly from Thailand, Laos & Vietnam. http://yutaka.it-n.jp [accessed 3 February.2017]
- Jumalon JN (1975) New Philippine butterflies. Tyô to Ga 26: 45–66. http://ci.nii.ac.jp/ naid/110007707178/
- Knowles LL, Carstens BC (2007) Delimiting species without monophyletic gene trees. Systematic Biology 56: 887–895. https://doi.org/10.1080/10635150701701091
- Koh LP, Gan LT (2007) A study on the biodiversity of oil palm agriculture in KLK Estates in Sabah, Malaysia: a preliminary report. Planter 83: 81–92
- Kunte K, Zhang W, Tenger-Trolander A, Palmer DH, Martin A, Reed RD, Mullen SP, Kronforst MR (2014) *doublesex* is a mimicry supergene. Nature 507: 229–232. https://doi. org/10.1038/nature13112
- Lamas G (2010) Nomenclatural notes on Satyrinae (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae). SHILAP Revista Lepidoptera 38: 197–204. http://museohn.unmsm.edu.pe/body/content/departamentos/entomologia/entomologia/Satyrinae-2010.pdf
- Larsen TB (2005) Butterflies of West Africa. Apollo Books, Stenstrup, Denmark, 865 pp.
- Linnaeus C (1763) Amoenitates academicae, Vol. 6. 486 pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.910
- Lohman DJ, de Bruyn M, Page T, von Rintelen K, Hall R, Ng PKL, Shih H-T, Carvalho GC, von Rintelen T (2011) Biogeography of the Indo-Australian Archipelago. Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics 42: 205–226. https://doi.org/10.1146/annurevecolsys-102710-145001
- Lohman DJ, Wei C-H, Scott DW, Yang E, Tsang S, Pradhan A, Peggie D, Kunte K, Müller C, Silverman B, Buenavente PC, Yen S-H (in prep.) Adaptive radiation of Batesian mimics across the Indo-Australian Archipelago.

- Marshall GFL, de Nicéville L (1882) The Butterflies of India, Burmah and Ceylon, Vol. 1. Calcutta Central Press, Calcutta, 398 pp.
- Martin L (1929) Die Tagfalter der Insel Celebes. Mitteilungen der Münchner Entomologischen Gesellschaft 19: 117–164. http://www.zobodat.at/pdf/MittMuenchEntGes\_019\_0117-0164.pdf
- Mayr E (1940) Speciation phenomena in birds. American Naturalist 74: 249–278. https://doi. org/10.1086/280892
- Merrett PJ (1993) Life history of *Elymnias agondas glaucopis* (Nymphalidae: Satyrinae), a pest of oil palm in Papua New Guinea. Journal of the Lepidopterists' Society 47: 229–235. http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/page/41139459#page/247/
- Merrill RM, Dasmahapatra KK, Davey JW, Dell'Aglio DD, Hanly JJ, Huber B, Jiggins CD, Joron M, Kozak KM, Llaurens V, Martin SH, Montgomery SH, Morris J, Nadeau NJ, Pinharanda AL, Rosser N, Thompson MJ, Vanjari S, Wallbank RWR, Yu Q (2015) The diversification of *Heliconius* butterflies: What have we learned in 150 years? Journal of Evolutionary Biology 28: 1417–1438. https://doi.org/10.1111/jeb.12672
- Monastyrskii AL (2004) Two new species of Nymphalidae (Satyrinae) from Vietnam (Lepidoptera, Rhopalocera). Atalanta 35: 45–49
- Monastyrskii AL (2005) Butterflies of Vietnam, Volume 1, Nymphalidae: Satyrinae. Thien Ngan Galaxy Co., Hanoi, 198 pp.
- Moore F (1857) A catalogue of the lepidopterous insects in the museum of the Hon. East-India Company in Horsfield & Moore. W.H. Allen and Co., London, 278 pp. https://doi. org/10.5962/bhl.title.10966
- Moore F (1875) Descriptions of new Asiatic Lepidoptera. Proceedings of the Scientific Meetings Zoological Society of London 1874: 565–579. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1096-3642.1874. tb02511.x
- Moore F (1878a) List of lepidopterous insects collected by the late R. Swinhoe in the island of Hainan. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London 1878: 695–708. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1469-7998.1878.tb08007.x
- Moore F (1878b) A list of the lepidopterous insects collected by Mr. Ossian Limborg in upper Tenasserim, with descriptions of new species. Proceedings of the Scientific Meetings Zoological Society of London 1878: 821–859. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1469-7998.1878. tb08027.x
- Moore F (1880) The Lepidoptera of Ceylon. 190 pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.8801
- Moore F (1886) List of the Lepidoptera of Mergui and its archipelago collected for the trustees of the Indian Museum, Calcutta, by Dr John Anderson F.R.S., superintendent of the museum. The Journal of The Linnean Society, Zoology 21: 29–60. https://doi. org/10.1111/j.1096-3642.1886.tb00969.x
- Moore F (1894) Lepidoptera Indica. Rhopalocera. Family Nymphalidae. Sub-families Satyrinae (continued), Elymniinae, Amathusiinae, Nymphalinae (Group Charaxina) 274 pp. https://archive.org/details/lepidopteraindic02moor
- Okubo K (2010) A new species of *Elymnias* Hübner, 1818 (Lepidoptea [sic], Nymphalidae, Satyrinae) from Sumbawa Island, the Lesser Sunda Islands, Indonesia and a record of *E*.

*vitellia viminalis* Wallace, 1869. Transactions of the Lepidopterological Society of Japan 60: 255–258. http://ci.nii.ac.jp/naid/110007574604/

- Osada S, Uemura Y, Uehara J (1999) An Illustrated Checklist of the Butterflies of Laos P.D.R. Mokuyōsha, Tokyo, 240 pp.
- Parsons M (2000) The Butterflies of Papua New Guinea. Academic Press, San Diego, pp.
- Peña C, Wahlberg N, Weingartner E, Kodandaramaiah U, Nylin S, Freitas AVL, Brower AVZ (2006) Higher level phylogeny of Satyrinae butterflies (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae) based on DNA sequence data. Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 40: 29–49. https://doi. org/10.1016/j.ympev.2006.02.007
- Pinratana A (1988) Butterflies of Thailand, Volume 6: Satyridae, Libytheidae and Riodinidae. St. Gabriel's College, Bangkok, 60 pp.
- Punnett RC (1915) Mimicry in Butterflies. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 188 pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.8125
- Robinson GS, Ackery PR, Kitching IJ, Beccaloni GW, Hernández LM (2017) HOSTS a Database of the World's Lepidopteran Hostplants. http://www.nhm.ac.uk/our-science/data/ hostplants/ [accessed 3 March 2017]
- Rothschild LW (1915a) On the Lepidoptera from the islands of Ceram (Seran), Buru, Bali, and Misol. Novitates Zoologicae 22: 209–227. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.part.1914
- Rothschild LW (1915b) On the Lepidoptera from the islands of Ceram (Seran), Buru, Bali, and Misol. Novitates Zoologicae 22: 105–144. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.part.1914
- Rothschild LW (1915c) On the Lepidoptera in the Tring Museum sent by Mr. AS Meek from the Admiralty Islands, Dampier and Vulcan Islands. Novitates Zoologicae 22: 387–402. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.part.1918
- Rothschild LW (1915d) On the Lepidoptera in the Tring Museum sent by Mr. AS Meek from the Admiralty Islands, Dampier and Vulcan Islands. Novitates Zoologicae 22: 192–208. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.part.1918
- Saito K, Koshi K (2012) Description of a new species of *Elymnias* (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae, Satyrinae) from Central Vietnam. Butterflies (Teinopalpus) 62: 4–6
- Sathiamurthy E, Voris HK (2006) Maps of Holocene sea level transgressions and submerged lakes on the Sunda shelf. Natural History Journal of Chulalongkorn University S2: 1–43. http://www.biology.sc.chula.ac.th/TNH/archives/VorisSupplement.pdf
- Scudder SH (1875) Historical sketch of the generic names proposed for butterflies. Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences 10: 91–293. https://doi.org/10.2307/20021416
- Semper G (1887) Die Schmetterlinge der Philippinischen Inseln. Beitrag zur Indo-Malayischen Lepidopteren-Fauna. C.W. Kreidel's Verlag, Wiesbaden, pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.8793
- Semper G (1892) Die schmetterlinge der Philippinischen inseln. Beitrag zur indo-malayischen lepidopteren-fauna 7: 271–380
- Staudinger O (1889) Lepidoptera der Insel Palawan. Deutsche Entomologica Zeitschrift Iris 2: 3–180. http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/item/47177
- Staudinger O (1894a) Bemerkungen über einige Neu-Guinea-Tagschmetterlinge und Beschreibungen einiger neuer Arten. Deutsche Entomologica Zeitschrift Iris 7: 101–120. http://archive.org/stream/deutscheentomolo71894gese#page/101/

- Staudinger O (1894b) Ueber neu entdeckte Lepidopteren aus Deutsch Neu-Guinea. Deutsche Entomologica Zeitschrift Iris 6: 350–368. http://archive.org/stream/deutscheentomolo61 893gese#page/350/
- Stelbrink B, Albrecht C, Hall R, von Rintelen T (2012) The biogeography of Sulawesi revisited: is there evidence for a vicariant origin of taxa on Wallace's "anomalous island"? Evolution 66: 2252–2271. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1558-5646.2012.01588.x
- Sukumaran J, Knowles LL (2017) Multispecies coalescent delimits structure, not species. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 114: 1607–1612. https://doi.org/10.1073/ pnas.1607921114
- Suzuki KM (2006) A new subspecies of *Elymnias cottonis* Hewitson from Little Andaman Is., India (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae, Satyrinae). Futao 42: 13.
- Talbot G (1929) New forms of Malayan butterflies. Bulletin of the Hill Museum 3: 78-80.
- Talbot G (1932) New forms of Lepidoptera from the Oriental Region. Bulletin of the Hill Museum 4: 155–169.
- Tateishi U (2001) A review of *Elymnias esaca* Westwood with desriptions of four new subspecies from South East Asia (Lepidoptera: Satyridae). Futao 39: 13–19.
- Tennent MB (2002) Butterflies of the Solomon Islands: Systematics and Biogeography. Storm Entomological Publishing, London, 413 pp.
- Thompson MJ, Timmermans MJTN (2014) Characterising the phenotypic diversity of *Papilio dardanus* wing patterns using an extensive museum collection. PLoS ONE 9: e96815. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0096815
- Treadaway CG, Schroeder HG (2012) Revised checklist of the butterflies of the Philippine Islands (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera). Nachrichten des entomologischen Vereins Apollo Supplement 20: 1–64.
- Tsukada E, Nishiyama Y (1979) On some species of butterflies from Indonesia and Philippines with the description of new genus, new species and new subspecies. Memoirs of the Tsukada Collection 1: 1–28.
- Tsukada E, Nishiyama Y (1982) Butterflies of the South East Asian Islands, Vol. I. Papilionidae. Plapac Co., Tokyo, 459 pp.
- Uémura Y, Kitamura M (2001) On a new species of the genus *Elymnias* Hübner, 1818 (Lepidoptera: Satyridae) from Panay, the Philippines. Butterflies (Teinopalpus) 29: 4–9.
- Vallejo B (2014) Biogeography of Luzon Island, Philippines. In: Telnov D (Ed) Biodiversity, Biogeography and Nature Conservation in Wallacea and New Guinea, Volume 2. The Entomological Society of Latvia, 47–58.
- Vane-Wright RI (1976) A unified classification of mimetic resemblances. Biological Journal of the Linnean Society 8: 25–56. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1095-8312.1976.tb00240.x
- Vane-Wright RI, de Jong R (2003) The butterflies of Sulawesi: annotated checklist for a critical island fauna. Zoologische Verhandelingen (Leiden) 343: 3–267. http://repository.naturalis.nl/document/46743
- Wallace AR (1869) XXI. Notes on eastern butterflies; (continued). Transactions of the Royal Entomological Society of London 17: 321–349. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2311.1869. tb01109.x

- Wei C-H, Lohman DJ, Yen S-H (in prep.) A novel method for coding lepidopteran wing characters informed by developmental biology fail provide phylogenetic support for relationships in a radiation of Batesian mimetic butterflies: *Elymnias* Hübner, 1818 (Lepidoptera, Nymphalidae, Satyrinae).
- Westwood JO (1851) The Genera of Diurnal Lepidoptera. Vol. II. Longman, Brown, Green, and Longmans, London, 534 pp. https://doi.org/10.5962/bhl.title.14057
- Wynter-Blyth MA (1957) Butterflies of the Indian Region. Bombay Natural History Society, Bombay, 523 pp.
- Yang Z, Rannala B (2010) Bayesian species delimitation using multilocus sequence data. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 107: 9264–9269. https://doi.org/10.1073/ pnas.0913022107
- Yata O, Morishita K (1985) Butterflies of the South East Asian Islands, Vol. II. Pieridae and Danaidae. Plapac Co., Tokyo, 623 pp.
- Yong DL, Gan CW, Lohman DJ, Qie L, Lim SLH (2012) Tropical butterfly communities on land-bridge islands in peninsular Malaysia. Raffles Bulletin of Zoology S25: 161–172. http://lkcnhm.nus.edu.sg/nus/pdf/PUBLICATION/Raffles%20Bulletin%20of%20Zoology/Supplements/Supplement%2025/s25rbz161-172.pdf